

CIHM/ICMH Microfiche Series.

Ø

CIHM/ICMH Collection da microfiches.



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques



Technical and Bibliographic Nctas/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

-

.

-

L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une mcdification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous. The to th

The poss of th filmi

Origi begin the I sion, othe first sion, or ill

The shall TINU whic

Map diffe entir begin right requi meth

| \square | Coloured covers/ | Coloured pages/ | |
|-----------|--|--|--|
| | | Pages de couleur | |
| | Covers damaged/ | Pages damaged/ | |
| | Couverture endommagée | Pages endommagées | |
| | Covers restored and/or laminated/ | Pages restored and/or laminated/ | |
| | Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée | Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées | |
| | Cover title missing/ | Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/ | |
| | Le titre de couverture manque | Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées | |
| | Coloured maps/ | Pages detached/ | |
| | Cartes géographiques en couleur | Pages détachées | |
| | Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/ | Showthrough/ | |
| | Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire) | Transparence | |
| | Coloured plates and/or illustrations/ | Quality of print varies/ | |
| | Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur | Qualité inégale de l'impression | |
| | Bound with other material/ | Includes supplementary material/ | |
| | Relié avec d'autres documents | Comprend du matériel supplémentaire | |
| | Tight binding may cause shadows or discortion | Only edition available/ | |
| | along interior margin/ | Seule édition disponible | |
| | La reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la | | |
| | distorsion le long de la marge interieure | Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata | |
| | Blank leaves added during restoration may | slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to | |
| | appear within the text. Whenever possible, these | Les pages totalement ou partiellement | |
| | have been omitted from filming/ | obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure, | |
| | Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées | etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à | |
| | mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont | obtenir la meilleure image possible. | |
| | pas été filmées. | | |
| | Additional comments:/ | | |
| | Commentaires supplémentaires: | | |
| | | | |

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/ Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.



The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

The Nova Scotia Legislative Library

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol → (meaning "CON-TINUED"), or the symbol ▼ (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:



L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

The Nova Scotia Legislative Library

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exempiaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier piat et en terminant solt par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, solt par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une teile empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole → signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ▼ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.



| 1 | 2 | 3 |
|---|---|---|
| 4 | 5 | 6 |

ails du odifier une nage

rata)

elure, à

12X





Scilor 538 N 385.09.71 N TR С L R 7 and the second second Ta Rej Rej Rep Rep Rep 3577 χ_{z}

INDEX.

| Copy | of Instructions from the | Provincial Secretary to | the Government |
|------|--------------------------|-------------------------|----------------|
| | Emigration Agent, | | |

Letter from the Government Emigration Agent to the Provincial Secretary,

Report on the several Counties of New Brunswick, with reference to their Trade, Agriculture, Fisheries, &c., including Statistics of Prince Edward Island,

| | Vizt | PAGR. | |
|---|--|------------|----|
| Coun | ty of Restigouche, | 6 | |
| 4 | Gloucester, | 7 | 4 |
| 1 | Northumberland, | 9 | |
| | Kent, | 12 | |
| | Westmorland, | ib. | |
| | Albert, | 18 | |
| - | Saint John, | 20 | |
| | Charlotte, | . 23 | |
| | King's, | 28 | |
| | Queen's, | 29 | |
| | Sunbury, | - 30 | |
| | York, | 31 | |
| | Carleton, | 33 | |
| Tables of Imports and Exports, a built in the Province, from 1 | and Number and Tonnage of 1825 to 1815, inclusive, | of Vessels | 34 |
| Report and Estimate concerning an Fredericton and Saint John, | Electro-Magnetic Telegraph &c. | between | 40 |
| Reports on Electro-Magnetic Tele States, | graphs and Railways in th | ne United | 45 |
| Report on the results of experience Wooden Railways, | in the United States with | regard to | 52 |

Reports of the Hon. Captain Owen, R. N., on the Port of Whitehaven, &c., in Nova Scotia,

Report on the Forest Trees of New Brunswick,

36 70

52

1

2

6

101 21 -----Ι., · · · · 511° + 1 121 . 1 1 ye ye di ar C ar th G ce ve th th yo en by of a construction of the second second for the second a contract and prove the star se Charles and the second s B A pla the first of the second s pro Sa and the standard standard the standard wl de the and a second sec the cu po and the second s ca tra fici fac sup ex be mo M

COPY OF INSTRUCTIONS

FROM THE PROVINCIAL SECRETARY

TO THE GOVERNMENT EMIGRATION AGENT.

SECRETARY'S OFFICE,

Fredericton, 26th October, 1846.

SIR,—I am directed by His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor to inform you of your appointment to the undermentioned service, and to communicate to you the following Heads of Instructions for your guidance in the execution of the duty intrusted to you :—

Her Majesty's Government having undertaken to ascertain by Exploration and Survey, the practicability of constructing a Trunk Railway from the Eastern Coast of Nova Scotia to Quebec, which will necessarily traverse this Province, and some intelligent Officers of the Royal Engineers being at present engaged in this exploration, it has become necessary, in order to enable the Provincial Government to co-operate effectually in this important undertaking, to prosecute certain inquiries in regard to the resources of the Country which may be traversed by the Railway, and the means it would be likely to afford of rendering them more extensively available, not only to the people of the Province, but to those of the United Kingdom.

The prosecution of these inquiries is intrusted to you, with a view to which you are instructed to put yourself into communication with the Officers who are employed; and having ascertained from them the direction of the lines explored by them, to examine the nature of the country, fertility of the soil, the indications of Mineral resources on or adjacent to such lines, and the local advantages for settlement at particular sites where Stations are likely to be fixed.

Your attention should also be particularly given to the measure of establishing Branch Railways to connect the Trunk Line with Fredericton, Saint John, Saint Andrews, Woodstock, Miramichi, Richibucto, Dalhousie, and other parts and places in the Province, to which they might be profitably carried. And as the project is likely to be revived of connecting the Bay of Fundy with the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, by short Railways, across the Isthmus at the Head of the Bay, which would necessarily constitute Branches of the Trunk Railway, it would be desirable to ascertain in particular the nature and amount of the traffic to which the establishment of such lines would give rise, especially the encouragement they would give to the Fisheries, and the facilities they would afford of prosecuting them in the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, and on the Coast of Labrador. The positions along the Trunk Line from whence these and other branches should be carried, ought to be indicated with reference to the nature of the country to be traversed, and the greatest facilities of access to other places with which a be:.eficial intercourse might be established.

As it is understood that Coal and Timber may be conveyed by Railway with facility, as well as lighter goods, the practicability of obtaining at all seasons supplies of these commodities at Fredericton and Saint John, more cheaply and expeditiously than can now be accomplished by sea and river navigation, should be ascertained, and the facilities that would also be afforded for the transport, at moderate rates, of the productions of Agriculture and the Fisheries.

2 7 2 1 14 14 1

Although the exploration now in progress will hereafter be followed by precise Surveys, from which the distances will be correctly ascertained, it may be practicable to estimate in a general way, the length of the projected Railways between the principal ports and places, and the time that would be employed in the transit of passengers and goods; also the cost per mile for their construction.

Any information as to the practicability of keeping the Trunk Railway and its Branches open in the Winter, and thus securing the communication throughout the year, would be of great value, not only to those places where the navigation is closed in Winter, but where it is open, as in the Bay of Fundy; thereby affording at all times an uninterrupted outlet for the commerce of this and the neighbouring Provinces. The branches of Trade that might be opened or facilitated should be subject to your investigation, and the proba' le influence of such Trade, not only on the principal places to which it may be carried, but on the Counties that would be immediately traversed by the Trunk Railway, and its several Branches; and with this view, some account should be given of the description, quality and value of the Timber Trees, and of the Agricultural and Mineral productions of the several Counties, and of the Sea and River Fisheries.

The prospect of opening extensive and valuable tracts of wilderness land to Settlers, and of forming prosperons Settlements at the Railway Stations, should lead to such inquiries as will enable you to determine the most effective means of providing for the success of such Settlements, and the welfare of those who might embark in them; also the probability of a profitable passenger traffic arising from these undertakings, as well during the progress of the work as after the Railway may be finally opened between the Atlantic and Quebec.

Any other information connected with this important project which you may acquire, and which may assist in forming a judgment of the practicability and probable advantages of the undertaking, locally and generally, you are requested to include in your Report; and in particular the prospect of being able to establish a direct intercourse by Steam Navigation with the United Kingdom for the conveyance of Emigrants to the Province, and the export of certain articles of produce to and from Europe.

I have the honor to be, &c.

(Signed) To M. H. Perley, Esquire, &c. &c. JOHN S. SAUNDERS.

in

th

th

by

th

T

 \mathbf{th}

th

ab

pa

bo

di

an

CO

Ti Ri

an

lie

the

18

he

ma

for

tio

N

8 0

tri

me hill

No

ma me No

Ne

exj

Ra

is Qu

tha

stre

of

of

the

Col

Re

prin

1

GOVERNMENT EMIGRATION OFFICE,

Saint John, N. B., 25th January, 1847.

SIR,—I have the honor to state, that in obedience to the Instructions furnished by you under date 26th October last, with reference to the prosecution of certain inquiries in connection with the exploration and survey, by H. M. Government, of the line for a Railway from the Atlantic to Quebec, I have attended diligently to the duties therein assigned me, and now respectfully submit the following statement, with the several documents which accompany this communication.

It has already been officially announced, that Capt. Pipon, E. E., the Officer in charge of the Railway exploration and survey, was accidentally drowned in the River Restigouche, on the 28th October last, while endeavouring to save the life of a fellow creature. Owing to this melancholy and most unfortunate event, some delay occurred in placing myself in communication with Lieutenant Henderson, R. E., upon whom the whole charge of the survey most suddenly and unexpectedly devolved. That Officer has kindly communicated all the d by pret may be Railways ployed in struction. lway and throughthe navi-Fundy ; ce of this be opened influence ried, but Railway, given of ricultural nd River

s land to s, should ve means lose who er traffic as after

vou may lity and equested able to Kingdom certain

ERS.

847.

rnished certain nment, igently llowiag tion. Officer vned in to save tunate tenant ddenly all thc information he is enabled to give at present; and I am thus enabled to describe the several routes explored the past season by the surveying parties engaged in that service.

One party of Sappers and Miners, under Lieut. Henderson, and accompanied by Mr. Wightman, a Surveyor from Nova Scotia, commenced their labours at the Boundary between this Province and Nova Scotia, near the head of Bay Verte. This party explored the country, on a line nearly parallel with the Gulf Shore of this Province, to the head of the Tide on the South West Miramichi, crossing the Shediac, Cocagne, Buctouche, Richibneto, and other Rivers on the route, above the tide-way on each. After crossing the South West Miramichi, this party proceeded up the valley of the North West Miramichi, to the Northern boundary line of the County of Northumberland, and there separated into two divisions, one of which descended the valley of the Nepisiquit for some distance, and then followed a Northwesterly course, nearly parallel with the Southern coast of the Bay of Chalenr, terminating their exploration above the head of the Tide on the Restigonche River, nearly opposite the mouth of the Matapediac The other division crossed the upper waters of the Nepisiquit River, River. and followed up the valley of Middle River, thence through and across the vallies of the Upsalquitch and its Tributaries, to the Restigouche, at the mouth of the Quotawam-Kedgewick, or Northwest branch of that River, which, however, is now believed to be the main Restigouche, and not a tributary of what has heretofore been supposed the principal stream.

A second party of Sappers and Miners commenced their duties at high water mark on the wharf at the Bend of Petitcodiac, and thence followed the route formerly surveyed for a portion of the line of a Military Road, under the direction of Colonel Holloway, R. E., to Boiestown; thence up the valley of the North West Miramichi, to the River Tobique, above the Red Rapids, and thence a course nearly Northwest, to the Waagan Portage, between Grand River, a tributary et the Saint John, and a small trit 'tary of the Restigouche.

A third surveying party, under Mr. John Grant, of the Crown Land Department, was employed in exploring the valley of the Tobique, and the neighbouring hills.

The sudden death of Capt. Pipon, and the early setting in of Winter at the North, brought the labours of the season to a close without any exploration being made North of the Restigouche. That service Lieut. Henderson proposes commencing as early as possible the coming season.

On the several lines explored, much broken and hilly country has been found Northward of the South West Miramichi, especially in the vicinities of the Nepisiquit and Tobique Rivers. A further examination of the lines already explored, and of other lines of country, will be requisite next season, in order to ascertain the best and most practicable route for the line of the proposed Trunk Railway; until that is ascertained, and the country North of the Restigouche is thoroughly explored, the general direction of the line from the Atlantic to Quebec, through New Brunswick, cannot be determined. So soon, however, as that important decision takes __ace, the precise Survey will be commenced with strong parties fully qualified for that service.

The line of the proposed Trunk Railway not being yet ascertained, I cannot, of course, report upon the various matters referred to me with regard to the line of country to be traversed; but that duty will be attended to hereafter, when the precise Survey commences.

I have now, however, the honor to submit herewith, a Report upon the several Counties of New Brunswick, with reference to their Trade, Agriculture, Fisheries. Resources, and Capabilities; as also, Tables compiled by myself, shewing the principal articles exported from the Port of Saint John and its Out-Bays, from 1819 to 1845, both years inclusive; the estimated value in Pounds Sterling of the Imports and Exports of New Brunswick, from 1828 to 1845, both years inclusive; and the numbers and tonnage of the Shirs built in this Province, from 1825 to 1845, both years inclusive.

I have the honor also to append a Report on the Forest Trees of New Erunswick, describing the most valuable Timber Trees, and their uses and properties, which is submitted with great deference, and for which every indulgence is claimed as the work of one who is not a professed-naturalist.

The revived project of connecting the Bay of Fundy with the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, adverted to in my instructions, being a subject of great importance, I visited the County of Westmorland, for the purpose of collecting information with respect to it. The information obtained is embodied in the Report on Counties, under the head of Westmorland, where also will be found some valuable Statistics of the Population, Trade, Agriculture and Fisheries of Prince Edward Island, compiled from returns furnished by the Honorable T. H. Haviland, Secretary of that Colony, to whom I am under much obligation.

With reference to that portion of my instructions requiring information as to the praoticability of keeping the Trunk Railway and its Branches open in winter, and thus securing the communication throughout the year, I am enabled to state, on the authority of E. H. Derby, Esquire, of Boston, a well known legal Gentleman, of high standing, extensively connected with Railways in Massachusetts, that the Railway Lines in New England have not sustained any very serious inconvenience of a permanent character from snow. Every Railway is provided with Mammoth Snow Ploughs, of sufficient height and width to clear a passage for the Trains, each plough having two mould boards. These ploughs are impelled forward by two or three E.gines placed behind, and thus the track is cleared of suow after a storm. When the snow is light, a single Engine performs the duty; but when the snow is long continued, and has accumulated to the depth of four or five feet, which sometimes happens in Berkshire County, Massachusetts, where the Western Railroad surmounts an elevation 1,440 feet above the sea, more serious difficulties are encountered than in ordinary cases. The snow, after being repeatedly pressed out by the plough, occasionally becomes solid on each side of the road; the subsequent fails of snow, and the drifting snow which lodges in the track, at such times require a strong force with shovels to clear the way.

Drifts, however, are prevented in some places on the New England Lines, by board fences eight feet high, parallel to the tracks, at a few rods distance, against which the snow drives up and lodges in large masses; these fences have been christened "Snow-traps." From the best information, it is stated, that the expense of removing snow from the Railroads of New England, falls much short of one hundred dollars, (equal to £21 sterling,) per mile, per annum.

The Snow Plough is used on the Great North of England Railway, and other Railways in that part of England, which are sometimes impeded with enow. It is stated by a Gentleman who has been connected with the working of these Railways, that they suffer but trifling impediment from snow, although it falls frequently to some depth; but that sleet in the winter season, by rendering the Rails icy and slippery, at times delays the Trains. The remedy for this is strewing the Rails either with sand or ashes.

As an almost indispensable adjunct to Railways, the Electric Telegraph is becoming universally applied. It is now proposed, that without waiting for the establishment of the Trunk Railway through these Provinces, a Telegraphic communication shall immediately be established from Halifax to Quebec, by the ordinary Post Routes now in use. With this view, a Company has been formed in Quebec during the present month, with a capital of $\pounds 6,500$, in shares of $\pounds 10$

Que Ne mai rate apa Lin Joh aris Que acti that men inte Lin I App duti

eac

wou jeots gatic corre and Rep exte

The l

Sterling of oth years Province,

w Erunsroperties, lgence is

f of Saint ortance. I formation eport on valuable Edward Iaviland,

ion as to n winter, to state, Gentlechusetts, v serious provided passage are imtrack is ine perlated to County, 440 feet y cases. becomes drifting shovels

ines, by istance. es have that the h short

d other w. It f these it falls ing the this is

raph is for the ic comby the formed of £10

each ; which amount, it is presumed, will be sufficient to establish the Line from Quebec to the Boundary of this Province. It is proposed that the Provinces of New Brunswick and Nova Social shall form separate Companies to establish and manage the Line, each within its own Colony. With the present extremely high rates of Postage in these Colonies, and the dilatory mode of Post communication, apart from all other considerations, there can be very little doubt that Telegraphic Lines between the different Towns on the route, (as for instance between Saint John and Fredericton,) would pay from the very outset. The question therefore arises, whether the Telegraph would not be better managed from Halifax to Quebec, and thence to the extreme Western part of Canada, by one Company, acting on a uniform system, or whether it would not even be more desirable that the whole Line should be established throughout, by the Imperial Government, which would secure proper arrangements for the transmission of important intelligence, and prevent those frauds and abuses which have occurred where Lines are under the control of Companies or individuals.

If established by the Government, the Board of Ordnance would be able to appoint intelligent men from that branch of the service, who would perform the duties at the various Stations in a most satisfactory manner, at moderate rates of

The value and importance of the Sea and River Fishcries of New Brunswick, a restent to which they might be profitably carried, and the impetus which would be given them by increased facilities of internal communication, are subjects which demand special attention, and the most careful and patient investigation. At present, no sufficient data, or precise information exists, from which correct or positive statements can be made with reference to these Fisheries; and I am therefore precluded from noticing them, except incidentally, in the Reports now submitted. This staticized incy I hope to be able to supply to some extent in another season, after careful inquiry and research.

I have the honor to be, Sir,

The Hon. John G. Saunders, Provincial Secretary.

Your very obedient servant,

M. H. PERLEY.

517 F + 12

Government Emigration Agent.

it is the second second

REPORT

ON THE SEVERAL COUNTIES OF

NEW BRUNSWICK,

WITH REFERENCE TO THEIR

Trade, Agriculture, Fisherics, Resources and Capabilities,

AND INCLUDING STATISTICS OF PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND;

M. H. PERLEY, GOVERNMENT EMIGRATION AGENT.

: JANUARY, 1847.

COUNTY OF RESTIGOUCHE.

This County, the most Northerly in the Province, was formerly part of Northumberland, and afterwards a part of the County of Gloucester. It was erected into a separate County by Act of Assembly in 1837, and its Northerly boundary is the line which separates New Brunswick from Lower Canada. It contains 1,266,560 acres, of which 156,979 acres only are granted and located, leaving 1,109,581 acres still vacant. The whole population in 1840 was 3,161, and the quantity of cleared land, 5,579 acres. The Settlements are almost exclusively confined to the Shores of the Bay of Chaleur, and the Banks of the River Restigouche; a large proportion of the land under cultivation is exceedingly rich and fertile. Limestone and Marl abound on the Coast of the Pay of Chaleur within this County, and the soil on the Banks of the Restigouche, (especially at the "Flat-lands" above Cambelltown,) is of excellent quality. The interior of the County, being in a wilderness state, and almost wholly unexplored, very little can be said of its resources or capabilities. The late Deputy Hunter has spoken in high terms of the excellence of the soil on the Upsalquitch, and to the Southward and Eastward of Campbelltown.

| the second design of the secon | the state of the s | | | | | | | | | | |
|--|--|------------|------------|------------|------------|-----------|-----------|--------------|------------|--------|---------|
| ARTICLES | 1835 | 1836 | 1837 | 1838 | 1839 | 1840 | 1841 | 1842 | 1843 | 1844 | 1845 |
| Timber-Tons, | 34,974 | 32,945 | 39,357 | 44,485 | 42,229 | 45,639 | 35,869 | 27,046 | 33,042 | 27,914 | 25,200 |
| Deals-M. feet, | 281 | 322 | 481 | 336 | 1,349 | 116 | 205 | 211 1,061 | 136 840 | 495 | 417 956 |
| Masts and Spars-No., Lathwood-Cords, | 174 | 192 641 | 261 781 | 433 883 | 515 945 | 274 | 450 | 229 459 | 154 | 438 | 75 |
| Shingles-M., Staves-M., | 60 35 | 40 | 881 | 487 | 402 | 588 | 1,323 | 995 | 453 | 838 | 2,352 |
| Oars-No., Handapikes-No | 400 | 248 | 442 | 666 | 296 | 883 | 518 | 756 | 208 | 36 | |
| Dried Fish-Quintals, | 1,238 | 1,600 | 60 | 300 | 30 | 150 | 89 | 48 | 500 | | 36 |
| Edmon-Barrels, | 486 | 235 | 63 278 | 231 186 | 136 125 | 80 276 | 13 138 | 273 | 552 | 591 | 41 |
| Fish Oil—Gallons, Grindstones—Pieces, | | •• | 1,088 | - 62 | 190 | | 244 | •• | •• , | 240 | •• |

The above Table is made up from the Custom House Returns; but there is reason to believe that it by no means gives a full statement of Exports arising from the Fisheries. It is not unlikely that a large proportion of the fish caught

and acr Me 66 17 al has art ricl mu cou Soc it a soil sec wei and 57Ť Sib **42**ř Oat I of e cap No the thes Wh

1 are 184 of v T favo of S ture the grov grai tion, tura Agr exhi desc Wh Whe 6411 Prov tula and cured on the New Brunswick side of the Bay of Chalcur has been carried across the Bay to Gaspe, and shipped from thence as Canadian.

An Agricultural Society was established in this County in 1840. At the Meeting called for the purpose of establishing the Society, it was Resolved-" That the new County of Restigouche has been and still continues to be chiefly a lumbering community ; that the Timber Trade has done much for Restigouche. has been the chief support of its inhabitants, and continues to afford a valuable article of export; but that the Agricultural interests, which from the peculiar richness of the soil, it is so admirably calculated to promote, have been hitherto much neglected; and that it therefore becomes necessary to give every facility, countenance, and support, to this branch of industry." The proceedings of the Society have been of much interest. By the fourth Report, (published in 1844,) it appears that a number of premiums were awarded for various products of the soil. The best Wheat is stated to have weighed 65 lbs. 6ozs. per bushel; the second best, 65lbs. per bushel; the third premium was awarded for Wheat weighing 64 hs. 1 lozs. per bushel. The best two-rowed Barley weighed 56 ths., and the second best, 521 lbs. per bushel. The best four-rowed Barley weighed 57ths. 5ozs. per bushel, and the second best, 53ths. per bushel. The best Siberian Wheat weighed 634 lbs.' per bushel. The best Black Oats weighed 42lbs. 14ozs., and the second best, 42lbs. 2ozs., per bushel. The best White Oats weighed 47lbs. 10ozs., and the second best, 474lbs. per bushel.

It appears that there was much competition for 's e premiums; and the weight of each description of grain mentioned, shows clearly that Restigouche possesses capabilities for producing grain of superior quality; and that this, and the other Northern Counties of New Brunswick, are well calculated to become hereafter the granary of the Province. As an erroneous impression has obtained, that these Counties, from their high Northern latitude, were incapable of producing Wheat, it is important that the error should be corrected as speedily as possible.

COUNTY OF GLOUCESTEB.

This County is estimated to contain 1,037,440 acres, of which 332,902 acres are granted and located, and 704,538 acres are still vacant. The population in 1840, was 7,751; and the quantity of cleared land, 11,681 acres. The quantity of vacant land sold in 1845 was 1,721 acres.

There is much good land in the Ccunty of Gloucester, and it occupies a very favourable position as regards the Fisheries of the Bay of Chaleur and the Gulf of Saint Lawrence. Of late years, increased attention has been given to Agriculture, and the results have fully demonstrated that the capabilities of the soil and the climate enjoyed by this County are such as to render it essentially a grain growing District. The great weight of the Wheat and other descriptions of grain grown in Gloucester of late years, has been such as to attract public attention, and elicit expressions of surprise. The Report of the Gloucester Agricultural Society for 1843, states, that-" Since the establishment of the Society, Agriculture has been gradually and steadily advancing, every succeeding year's exhibition shewing a manifest improvement in the weight and quality of all descriptions of grain, until the present year, when we have numerous stocks of Wheat weighing 68fbs. to the bushel, and may safely state the average weight of Wheat and Barley throughout the Northern part of the County to be about 64 ibs. for the former, and 53 ibs. for the latter, an average not surpassed in this Province. The increased quantity grown of late years also affords cause of gratulation. From Statistics collected by the Secretary, and not yet complete, it

art of Norvas erected y boundary t contains d, leaving l, and the exclusively ver Restiy rich and eur within ally at the rior of the very little unter has and to the

ts and the following

| 1844 | 1845 |
|---|---|
| 27,914 495 1,029 438 523 838 \$ 36 | 25,206 417 956 75 508 2,352 5 36 |
| 591 240 | 41 565 |

t there is ts arising sh caught appears that all the grain raised in the Parish of Bathurst in the year 1833, did not exceed six hundred bushels; while the quantity already ascertained of the crop of 1843, is beyond seven thousand bushels. But notwithstanding this gratifying state of things, your Committee must not be deemed unreasonable in stating, that they anticipate much more rapid progress yet, for a few years to come. Settlers will multiply—for the excellence of our soil is becoming known and appreciated; cultivation will extend; and in corn, at least, improvement must continue through assiduity and skill, until the weight of our Wheat reaches 70fbs. per bushel, our Barley, 58fbs. to 60fbs., and our Oats, 48fbs. to 50fbs., and this may be considered perfection, for it is improbable that grain, by any process, can be raised, to approach nearer the density of water than Wheat at the above standard; a weight too it has not attained in any country, except in some rare and solitary instances."

A very interesting Statistical Return of the Agricultural Produce of the County of Gloucester, for the year 1844, made up with great ability by Henry Baldwin, Esquire, High Sheriff of the County, shews the following results :---

| Bushels o | f Wheat, | ••• | | | | | 20,254 |
|------------|-----------------------|------------|-------------|-----|-----|-------|--------------|
| Do. | Oats, | ••• | ••• | ••• | | | 23,139 |
| Do. | Barley, | ••• | ••• | ••• | | • • • | 6,255 |
| Do. | Peas, | ••• | ••• | ••• | ••• | ••• | 994 |
| | | | Total, | ••• | ••• | ••• | 52,470 |
| Barrels of | Potatoes | | ••• | ••• | ••• | | 106,984 |
| Do. | Turnips, | ••• 4 | ••• | ••• | ••• | ••• | 1,471 |
| . Do. | Other R | oots, | ••• | ••• | ••• | ••• | 203 |
| | | ۲ `` | Total, | ••• | ••• | ••• | 108,658 |
| Tons of En | nglish Ha arsh and | y, Mead | low Hay | ••• | ••• | | 2,251 925 |
| | | Total | Tons, | ••• | | | 3.176 |

The valuable and highly interesting information collected by Sheriff Baldwin, has been of essential service to the County of Gloucester; and it is greatly to be regretted that efforts have not been made, either by private individuals, or at the public expense, to collect and compile similar information in the other Counties of the Province.

| ARTICLES. | 1835 | 1836 | 1837 | 1838 | 1839 | 1840 | 1841 | 1842 | 1843 | 1844 | 1845 |
|--|---|---|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|---|---|
| Timber-Tons, Boards and Plank-M., Deals-M., feet, Masts and Spars-No., Lathwood-Cords, Oars-No., Shingles-M., Dried Fish-Quintals, Pickled Fish-Barrels, Herrings-Barrels, Saimon-Barrels, | 49,607 393 324 1,142 316 5,780 29 32 32 72 | 16,549 163 320 367 124 1,592 19 -135 20 | 20,036 164 264 443 281 770 1,005 | 34,262 23 474 104 698 306 288 100 362 362 | 19,350 898 182 388 246 138 680 50 | 12,768 18 5,005 142 235 163 603 365 | 9,101 725 130 157 72 1,699 3 | 3,005 424 64 55 128 816 50 | 7,157 796 67 125 94 1,079 | 8,002 253 56 143 390 102 20 | 4,046 452 155 67 307 264 52 |
| Fish Oil-Gallons, Grindstones-Pieces, | 719 | •• | | | | 990 800 | | | •• | 1,215 | 150 |

Timber Deals-Masts & Lathwo Dried I Pickled Herring Salmon Fish Oi

Oysters Grindsta

a very vince. are m ermen they a

Bes of late ration boring wealth being of state of cannot strongl North been at

This which S The poland 25 and onl area is souls to The

than ha There

County facilities the Setti cultural From the culture a reside, w been chi Northum port of i

1833, did ned of the g this grasonable in w years to ng known rovement at reaches to 50 lbs., , by any eat at the tin some

ce of the by Henry lts :—

Baldwin, reatly to duals, or e other

15, both

| _ | |
|------------------|------------------|
| 44 | 1845 |
| 002 | 4,046 |
| 253 56 143 | 452 155 67 |
| | 307 |
| 102 20 | 264 52 134 |
| 215 | 150 |

PORT OF CARAQUET.

| ARTICLES. | 1835 | 1836 | 1027 | 1000 | 1000 | 1 10 10 | 1.0 | 1 | | | |
|--|-------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|
| | | 1000 | 1001 | 1000 | 1839 | 1840 | 1841 | 1842 | 1843 | 1.844 | 1845 |
| Timber-Tons, Deals-M. feet, Masts and Sp. 78-No., Lathwood-Cords, Dried Fish-Ouintals. | Bathurst. | ··· ··· 8 (190 | 3,261 32 70 | 1,260 6 23 | 5,550 80 108 | 6,983 257 153 | 3,625 31 99 | 554 7 15 | 6,050 47 12 131 | 7,269 100 21 171 | 5,919 |
| Pickled Fish-Barrels, Herrings-Barrels, islmon-Barrels, Fish Oil-Gallons, Dysters-Bushels. | uded with J | 164 40 23 922 2 619 | 8,000 78 4 18 900 | 5,850 50 1,770 4 1,218 | 6,950 30 8 1,750 | 7,923 | 7,770 362 26 11 1,038 | 9,038 87 20 4,178 | 8,670 100 16 13 2,905 | 8,841 5 50 2,579 | 7,456 18 110 849 |
| Frindstones-Pleces, | Incl | | Tons. 28 | | | 8,500 Pieces 976 | 5,000 | 7,000 | 5,290 | 6,000 No. | 2,010 |

1 .e quantity of dried Fish exported from Caraquet, of late years, has formed a very considerable proportion of the whole export of that article from the Province. The fishing grounds being in close proximity to the shores of Gloncester, are much frequented by Fishing Boats from Gaspe; the New Brunswick Fishermen also, frequently carry a portion of their Fish over to Paspebiac, whence they are shipped to Foreign Ports.

Besides the exports mentioned, very considerable quartities of Manganese have of late years been exported to England from Bathurst. At this time, an exploration for Coal is going on in Gloucester, with very favorable prospects; the boring has at present reached the depth of three hundred feet. The mineral wealth of this County is reported to be very considerable, but the settlements being confined almost exclusively to the coast, and the interior remaining in a state of unbroken wilderness, a perfect and thorough examination of the country cannot yet be made. Abundance of Lime, and Marl of a yellowish white color, strongly resembling chalk, have been found on the coast of the Bay of Chaleur, North of Bathurst, and the use of these powerful stimulants to vegetation has been attended with the most beneficial results.

COUNTY OF NORTHUMBERLAND.

This is the largest County in New Brunswick, containing 2,980,000 acres, of which 986,168 acres are granted and located, leaving 1,993,832 acres still vacant. The population of the County in 1840 was 14,620, and the quantity of cleared land 25,323 acres, or one thirty-ninth part only of the lands granted and located, and only one hundred and seventeenth part of the area of the County. The area is equal to 4656 square miles, and the population barely exceeds three souls to each square mile.

The whole Colony of Prince Edward Island contains 1,380,700 acres, or less than half the number of acres in the County of Northumberland.

There is much good land, well adapted for settlement and cultivation, in this County; but the immense quantity of fine Timber within its limits, and the facilities for floating it to market were so great, as to withdraw the attention of the Settlers from Agricultural pursuits. To remedy this state of things an Agricultural Society was established in 1838, which presented a first Report in 1839. From this Report some Extracts are given with reference to the state of Agriculture and the capabilities of the County :--- " As to the County in which we reside, we would remark, what is generally known, that its inhabitants have been chiefly a lumbering community. The Timber Trade has done much for Northumberland; it has built its villages, and been heretofore the chief support of its inhabitants; and it has afforded a very valuable article of export.

Unfortunately, however, it has been of far less advantage to this community than it might have been, had Agriculture been more extensively prosecuted. Our forests have been a mine of wealth, but that wealth has for the most part gone to enrich other countries and communities, which have supplied us with the necessaries of life. Had one part of our population kept to the cultivation of the soil, while the other was engaged in the manufacture of Timber, much of the money that was made in the County, instead of flowing into other channels, would have remained in it, and left us in very different circumstances from those in which we now find ourselves placed. Had the Farmer kept apart from lumbering entirely, or employed himself only in getting out such a quantity of Timber during the winter months, as he could on his own resources, without incurring risk ; and had he laid out his energies in clearing and cultivating the soil, and in endcavoring to raise supplies, not only for his own family, but as far as possible also to meet the wants of his neighbours who were engaged in the labors of the forest, he would have slowly, but surely, arrived at independence and substantial comfort. His labors, instead of being like those of the humberman, of a transitory, would have been of a permanent description ; and while they added to the real wealth of the country, would have created a valuable inheritance to transmit to his children."

" An idea long prevailed, that this could never become a Farming Country ; that the soil was of an inferior description ; and that the seasons were too short and precarious for the successful prosecution of Agriculture ; and it was correctly said, that provisions could be purchased cheaper than they could be raised in Miramichi. Hence the occupants of the soil, without giving their farms a fair trial, or endeavoring by industry and perseverance to overcome the difficulties incident to the settlement of a new country, thinking they had discovered a nearer and easier road to wealth than the clearing of the forest, deserted their farms and embarked in lumbering. To enable them to carry on this business extensively, they found it necessary to obtain large supplies from Merchants on credit. It is needless to dwell upon the evils and abuses arising out of this system. It is sufficient to say, that from the heavy expense and great risks attendant on the manafacture of timber, the great majority of those engaged in it have become involved in difficulties, from which they have been unable to extricate themselves. Those who once engaged in this employment seldom have had the resolution to quit it, as long as it could afford them a support, however precarious -this, at least, has been the case in Miramichi. Now, however, that the forests are so much thinned of the heavy growth of Pine, the manafacture of timber cannot be carried to the same exent as in former years, very many, therefore, who have heretofore depended on it, must either quit the country or look to the soil for the means of support."

"It is well known that until lately this County had to depend on other countries for a supply of every necessary of life; and this is still the case to a deplorable extent. Even potatoes, for which our soil is so admirably adapted, were supplied to us almost wholly from the neighbouring Colony of Prince Edward Island."

"Wheat is a tolerably sure crop, and where the soil is in proper condition, gives a fair return. More attention should be given to the raising of Oats, which have proved to be a sure and productive crop. Barley, in general, is found to answer well in our soil."

This Report gives a statement of the quantity of Provisions imported into Miramichi during the year 1838, the value of which is stated to be $\pounds 102,770$ currency.

It is very pleasing to notice the rapid progress of Agriculture in Northumberhand since 1839. In the Report of the Agricultural Society for 1842, it is stated—" that the quantity of Wheat raised in the County during the past season, was at least twice as great as that produced in any preceding year. The Oat crop of J Mir Brit cien sayi sect that kinc they enal Thc stan

T

from

7th ever the : quar ples the l from of R anot weig Oats weig ples of g weig T the 1 capa

Tl from view part

Timbe

and i

from

Boards Deals-Masts Lathw Staves-Oars-Hands Dried Pickleo Herrin Alewiv Salmor

Th be see vince nunity than ited. Our t part gone is with the ation of the uch of the r channels. from those from lumity of Timint incurring e soil, and as possible bors of the substantial of a transi-Ided to the to transmit

Country ; e too short t was cord be raised arms a fair difficulties scovered a erted their isiness exchants on is system. endant on have beextricate e had the precarious , that the facture of ry many, ountry or

countries deplorable e supplied land." condition, its, which e found to

nto Miracurrency. thumber-42, it is st season, The Oat crop also was abundant, and the quality good. From the superior description of Mills lately creeted, the quality, both of Flour and Oatmeal, produced in Miramichi, has been quite equal to any thing imported either from Canada or Britair. The return of Potatoes last year was very abundant, and amply sufficient to supply the wants of the County. The Committee feel warranted in saying, that a marked impulse has been given to Agricultural pursuits in this section of the Province, by the operations of the Society ; and they humbly hope that the Legislature will continue, and even increase that patronage to it and kindred institutions, which may enable them further to promote the great ends they have in view ; and that the day may come when New Brunswick may be enabled to raise provisions, sufficient to supply the wants of the population. Then, and not till then, can we expect the Colony to attain any thing like substantial prosperity and independence."

The Report of the Society for the past year (1846) has just been published ; from which it appears, that the annual Show took place at Newcastle, on the 7th January, 1847; and that the exhibition far exceeded any thing of the kind ever before witnessed in Miramichi ; the farmers beginning to feel the benefits of the Society, and to take a livelier interest in its proceedings. A very large quantity of Butter was exhibited, and premiums were awarded for the best samples in Firkins of not less than 30lbs, weight. The show of Grain was, by far, the largest ever exhibited, comprising sixteen samples of White Wheat, weighing from 63fbs. to 67fbs per bushel, and stated to be very superior. Seven samples of Red Wheat, five parcels of which weighed 66lbs., one parcel 65lbs., and another 661 lbs. per bushel, all of very fine quality. Seven parcels of White Oats. weighing from 41 lbs. to 46 lbs. per bushel, all very good ; three parcels of Black Oats, weighing from 391 ths. to 43 ths. per bushel; five samples of Barley, weighing from 521ths. to 551ths. per bushel, very large and even ; and six samples of Peas, weighing from 67 lbs. to 68 2 lbs. per bushel, large and even, and all of good quality. Two samples of Timothy Seed were also exhibited, the one weighing 431bs. and the other 481bs. per bushcl.

This Report is highly creditable to the County of Northumberland, and affords the most convincing proof, not only of the progress of Agriculture, but of the capabilities of its soil for producing every description of Grain of the first quality, and in abundance. A-very different state of things now exists in this County from that so well depicted in the Report of the Agricultural Society for 1839.

The following Table of the Exports of Timber and the produce of the Fisheries from this County, from 1835 to 1845, both years inclusive, will furnish a correct view of the great extent to which the Timber Trade has been carried in this part of the Province, and the state of its Fisheries :---

| In an and the second | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| ARTICLES. | 1835 | 1836 | 1837 | 1838 | 1839 | 1840 | 1841 | 1842 | 1843 | 1844 | 1845 |
| Timber-Tous, | 71,579 | 49,149 | 51,570 | 79,405 | 77,023 | 68,242 | 68.348 | 16,259 | 27.937 | 24,463 | 37.793 |
| Boards and Plank-M. feet, | 9,906 | 7,739 | 12,092 | 583 | 623 | 997 | 333 | 1.415 | 1.222 | 1,135 | 1.664 |
| Deals-M. feet, | | | · | 21,918 | 18,391 | 19.178 | 30,802 | 15,477 | 20,929 | 22.328 | 27.856 |
| Masts and Spars-No., | 1,267 | 824 | 1.383 | 1.578 | 1.294 | 1.352 | 484 | 156 | 281 | 566 | 570 |
| Lathwood-Cords, | 1,676 | 1.099 | 1,193 | 1.649 | 907 | 1.678 | 1.921 | 551 | 716 | 831 | 1.123 |
| Shingles-M., | 972 | 673. | 1.413 | 1.241 | 1.909 | 1.806 | 3.399 | 4.357 | 2.772 | 3.501 | 4.151 |
| Staves-M., | 39 | 18 | 17 | 28 | 5 | | 30 | | 11 | 1 | -, |
| Oars-No., | 1.281 | 927 | 1.359 | 1.913 | 1.407 | 1.529 | 1.178 | 200 | 592 | 1 506 | 2.16 |
| Handspikes-No., | 54 | 528 | 220 | 565 | 1.212 | 204 | 768 | 995 | | | |
| Dried Flsh-Quintals, | 3.441 | 3.610 | 1.659 | | 1.863 | 933 | | 486 | 340 | 150 | 70 |
| Pickled Fish-Barrels, | | ., | ., | | 63 | 4 | 40 | 58 | 70 | 83 | 368 |
| Herrings-Barrels. | 12,465 | 8.699 | | 331 | 2.667 | 496 | 140 | 346 | 219 | 1.080 | 3.739 |
| AlewiyesBarrels, | ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,, | | 3.559 | 3.998 | 9.414 | 1.059 | 313 | 1 839 | 866 | 4.333 | 0,102 |
| Salmon-Barrels, | 717 | 499 | 1,370 | 703 | 1,129 | 1.377 | 1,614 | 2.295 | 1,093 | 1.616 | 1,836 |

The extent to which Ship-building has been prosccuted in this County will be seen on reference to the Return of Vessels built and registered in this Province, which is appended to this Report.

COUNTY OF KENT.

There is scarcely a single hill of any magnitude in the whole of this County, and the land, especially on the Gulf Shore, is very low and level. It may be described as the most level County in the Province. The Settlements are chiefly confined to the coast and the banks of the Rivers along the tide-way, where the Acadian French, who constitute a considerable proportion of the population, reside in close proximity to each other.

The County of Kent contains 1,026,400 acres, of which 386,398 acres are granted and located, and 640,002 acres are still vacant. The population in 1840 was 7,477 souls, and the estimated quantity of cleared land, 20,413 acres. The quantity of vacant land sold in 1845 was 2,777 acres.

The quantities of Timber and Fish exported from this County, from 1835 to 1845, both years inclusive, are given in the following Table :---

| | - | | And in case of the local diversion of the loc | | | | | | | | |
|----------------------|--------|--------|--|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|
| ARTICLES. | 1835 | 1836 | 1857 | 1838 | 1839 | 1840 | 1841 | 1842 | 1843 | 1844 | 1948 |
| Timber-Tons, | 17.313 | 25.267 | 16 973 | 16 489 | 15 000 | 10.000 | | | | | 1040 |
| Boards and Plauk-M., | 5,294 | 4.742 | 7.161 | 10,400 | 15,093 | 16,957 | 13,935 | 11,463 | 7,153 | 7,157 | 6.079 |
| Deals-M. feet, | 1 | | | 5.959 | 4 987 | 4 404 | 2 060 | 1,061 | 1,000 | 912 | 90 |
| Masts and Spars-No., | 869 | 455 | 316 | 285 | 235 | 243 | 3,902 | 2,435 | 3,215 | 4,261 | 6,286 |
| Shingles M | 517 | 626 | 479 | 491 | 482 | 557 | 353 | 969 | 242 | 95 | 199 |
| Staves-M | 301 | . 125 | 562 | 87 | 67 | 317 | 256 | 1.531 | 1 107 | 205 | 219 |
| Oars-No. | 210 | 44 | 23 | 4 | | 15 | 1 | ., | 1,10, | 020 | 489 |
| Dried Fish-Quintals, | 510 | 280 | 114 | 262 | 90 | 72 | 80 | 277 | | | •• |
| Herrings-Barrels, | 917 | 300 | 255 | . 0 | | | ••• | | | 40 | •• |
| Alewives-Barrols, | | | | 102 | ::0 | | | | 100 | | 49 |
| Salmon-Barrels, | | | 1 | | 20 | | | | :: | 79 | |
| Oysters-Bushels, | · | | | | ' | | 20 | | 2 000 | 137 | . 77 |

PORT OF RICHIBUCTO.

As the County of Kent possesses several good Harbours on its Coast, and is in other respects well situated for prosecuting the Fisheries in the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, the small amount of exports arising from the Fisheries is somewhat striking, and shews that something is wanting to give an impetus to this branch of industry.

The lands aiready settled in Kent are of good quality, and much yet remains vacant, equally good, and well adapted for the culture of Grain and Potatoes. The Agricultural Society of this County has of late years used strentous exertions to improve the mode of farming. The Report for 1842 states that preparations were made in that year to bring a much larger quantity of land under cultivation than in any previous year, and in most instances, the expectations of the farmers were fully realised. The best Wheat exhibited at the Show of that year weighed 70fbs. per bushel, the best Barley 56fbs., and the best Oats 48fbs. per bushel, fully proving the capabilities of this County for growing the different kinds of Grain.

COUNTY OF WESTMORLAND.

In 1845 the County of Westmorland was divided into two separate Counties, that part lying South and West of the River Petitcodiac being erected into a new County, by the name of Albert. The area of the present County of Westmorland is 878,440 acres, of which 577,440 acres are granted and located, leaving only 301,000 acres vacant land.

The population of Westmorland, at present, is estimated at 18,360 souls; and the area of the County being equal to 1372 square miles, the proportion of population exceeds thirteen souls to each square mile.

des the no 16, dat qua reas nin scie of \ dist of a T able ville and of D an o Fere port then his p class duce gene Wes 0 and quan TI shew state

ricl

ine

Timber Boards Masts of Deals— Lathwo Shingle Staves-Dried I Herring Salmon Shad—

Th years is County, It may be ements are tide-way, f ihe popu-

8 acres are pulation in 413 acres.

m 1835 to

| 1844 | 1845 |
|--|--|
| 7,157 912 4,261 95 205 826 9 | 6,072 902 6,286 199 219 489 |
| 40 79 137 8,000 | 49 77 6.075 |

, and is in f of Saint somewhat is branch

t remains Potatoes. ons exerpreparader cultions of the v of that est Oats wing the

Counties, ed into a of Wested, leav-

ils; and rtion of This is eminently an agricultural and grazing County, as the abundance of rich compost, and the extensive dyked marshes within its limits, teeming with inexhaustible fertility, offer the greatest means and facilities for growing every description of agricultural produce, and for grazing and feeding stock. In 1840, the County of Westmorland (including the present County of Albert) numbered no less than 3,421 horses, 20,754 head of neat cattle, and 27,553 sheep, besides 16,545 swine. The increase of Stock has since been very considerable, but no data exist from which to compile an accurate account. Although very large quantities of Butter are annually sent to market from Westmorland, yet there is reason to believe that the dairy capabilities of this County are as yet only beginning to be developed. The introduction of capital and labor, with skill and science, would tend greatly to develope fully the numerous and abundant resources of Westmorland, and would undoubtedly render this County one of the finest

of agriculture generally. The Science of Agriculture has made very considerable edvances, under favorable circumstances, in that part of Westmorland known as the Parish of Sackville, where the proprietors of farms are reaping the rich reward of their skill and industry. Among the numerous Acadian French inhabitants in the Parish of Dorchester, on the fertile banks of the Memramcook and Petitcodiac Rivers, an onward movement has been commenced through the exertions of the Reverend Ferdinand Gauvreau, their Pastor, who, at his own expense, has not only imported some of the latest and most improved agricultural implements, and put them in actual use, but has also, by precept and example, endeavored to induce his parishioners to adopt improved modes of farming and feeding stock. If this class of inhabitants can be induced to depart from the mode of cultivation introduced by their forefathers, and followed without deviation from generation to generation, it will materially increase the wealth and advance the prosperity of Westmorland.

districts in all British North America for grazing purposes, and for the pursuits

Of the products of this County, a large proportion is sent to Saint John and passed over to Nova Scotia, without any account being taken of the quantities.

The following Table of Exports from Dorchester is given with the view of shewing the increase of Trade of late years, and not as giving an accurate statement of the Exports of the County :---

| ARTICLES. | 1835 | 1836 | 1837 | 1838 | 1839 | 1840 | 1841 | 1842 | 1843 | 1844 | 1845 |
|---|---|---------------------------------|--|---|---|--|--|--|---|---|---------------------------------------|
| Timber—Tons, Boards and Planks—M., Masts and Spars—No., Deals—M, feet, Lathwood—Cords, Shingles—M., Staves—M., Dried Fish—Quintals, Hertings—Barrels, Salmon—Barrels, Shad—Barrels, | 400 830 7 17 17 5 917 | 2,316 201 6 39 | 27 602 152 9 7 | 628 16 5 32 18 2 | 384 110 5 479 3 16 | 1,003 11 490 24 5 20 120 | 3,949 58 603 88 19 2 2 | 3,009 201 404 994 40 23 1 276 | 3,972 85 58 1,017 43 7 | 1,827 1,999 1,156 36 20 | 3,752 375 2,184 72 14 |

The number of Vessels cleared outwards from the Port of Dorchester for the years mentioned, is thus stated :---

| 7. 1040 | Vessels. | Tons. | Men. |
|----------|----------|-------|------|
| In 1842, | 23 | 4068 | 169 |
| 1843, | 20 | 4253 | 166 |
| 1844, | 22 | 3528 | 156 |
| 1845, | 25 | 6539 | 247 |

During the past year (1846,) the vessels which loaded at Shediac, have cleared at the Port of Dörchester, and the Return ϵ that for three quarters of the year ending 10th October last :---

| | | No | . Vessels, | Tonnage. | Men. |
|-------------------|-------|----|------------|----------|----------|
| To Great Britain, | • • • | | 13 | 5,285 | 182 |
| To Ireland, | | | 17 | 4,759 | 173 |
| | | - | | | |
| Totals, | ••• | | 30 | 10,044 | -355 |
| | | | | | |

The exports the past season from Dorchester and Shediac consisted of White and Rcd Pine Timber, Birch Timber and Planks, Larch Timber, Railway Sleepers, Scantling and Treenails, Spruce Deals, Battens, Oar Rafters, Spars, Small Poles, Scantling, Boards and Plank, Hemlock Lathwood, Pine Boards and Plank, Laths and sawed Palings, and Ash Hogshead Staves, all for the United Kingdom.

During the last few years the Shad Fishery has been prosecuted to a considerable extent, on the River Petitcodiac, as well as at Sackville, and has proved very prefitable to those engaged in it. In the season of 1846, there were two hundred boats engaged in taking Shad on the Petitcodiac, each boat having two men. One hundred and sixt, of these boats were fitted out and manned by the Acadian French, and the remaining forty boats by English Settlers. The catch of each boat averaged twelve barrels of Fish, although some boats took upwards of twenty barrels. These quantities are over and above what were consumed fresh, of which an estimate can scarcely be formed; the quantity must be very large however, as fresh Shad are said to constitute a principal portion of the food of the inhabitants during the Summer.

The quantity of Shad now caught and cured annually at Dorchester and Sackville has been estimated at three thousand barrels, the Market value of which was five thousand pounds. This Fishery may be prosecuted to a still greater extent, and is well worthy of encouragement.

The ledges of Sandstone at Cape Maranguin, furnish Grindstones of superior quality, and the business of making them is prosecuted to some extent. A number of persons engaged in making Grindstones reside on the Cape, and each man makes on the average four hundred Stone, by measurement, during the season. The "Stone," by measurement, is two feet in diameter, and four inches thick, the value of which at the Cape is two shillings, or a little more. The Grindstones when made, are principally brought by persons from the opposite shore of Nova Scotia, at the Scuth Joggins, and shipped to the United States, where they are in high repute and extensively used for grinding and polishing tools and cutlery. The largest Grindstone made at the Cape the past season was six and a half feet in diameter, and twelve inches thick. The whole quantity made annually, does not fall far short of 18,000 stone by measurement, and the quantity may be increased to any desired extent, as the ledges are extensive and seem to be almost inexhaustible.

At Grand Ance, to the Northward of Cape Marangnin, there is an extensive deposit of Gypsum close to the shore, and superior Flag-Stones have been shipped from a quarry near the Gypsum.

The project of connecting the Bay of Fundy with the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, by means of a Canal, having been for the present abandoned, a Railway for effecting that object has been proposed. As this Railway would, to a certainty, intersect the Trunk Railway from the Atlantic to Quebec, should such be established, and would lead to a more extensive prosecution of the Fisheries in the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, as well as a large and increasing trade and intercourse with Prince Edward Island, the proposal is worthy the most serious consideration. With this for fu most the H Tl

as a place water bour perfec this p hours

Th Scade Craw Scade douk direct to the of the this r vent t Mem tance route. an el at mo level. Th Brnns Proce

To clea wi The av miles Gradin Cutting feet] feet, Harder of 50 Cutting Map 40 či Harder of 50 212 Irc To fran

20 ₽ c

The i

eared the

Thite lway pars, pards r the

conhas were ving the atch ds of resh, arge od of

ackhich eater

erior umeach thc ches The osite ates, hing ason nannent,

ex-

nce, 7 for nty, stathe urse tion. Without adverting to the advantages which would necessarily arise from this Railway forming branches of the Trunk Railway, which would be matter for future consideration, it becomes in the first place necessary to indicate the most eligible line of country, with the best Port, as well on the Gulf Shore as on the Bay of Fundy.

The Honorable Captain Owen, R. N., states, that Dorchester, if ever adopted as a Commercial Port, has many great and important advantages, which no other place in its vicinity can ever obtain. There is never less than five fathoms water near Dorchester Island at low-tide; and it is in fact, the only Ship-Harbour in this part of the Bay of Fundy, where vessels can load at all times with perfect safety and facility. During the past season, a Steamer has run from this place to Saint John, and made the trips regularly in eleven and twelve hours.

The distance from Dorchester Island to Shediac Harbour, (at the mouth of the Scadouk River) was ascertained to be 25¹ miles, by the Survey of Captain Crawley, R. E. That officer commenced his Survey at the Bridge over the Scadouk River, near its mouth, and proceeded one mile and a half up the Scadouk River, to a small Brook called Underwoods; thence in a South Westerly direction, crossing the low lands through which the Scadouk winds its course, to the Memramcook Riv w; thence more Southerly, following the general course of the Memramcook, to Lerchester Island. Whatever obstacles may exist on this route to prevent a Canal being made, there would seem to be none to prevent the establishment of a Railway. The Dyked Marshes in the Valley of the Memrancook would afford a dead level for more than one-third the whole distance, while the Valley of the Scadouk offers a level plain for another third of the route. The intermediate distance between these two Valleys, is not by any means an elevated country, not sufficiently so even to prevent a Canal being made at moderate expense, had there been a sufficient supply of water on the summit level.

The following Estimate of the probable average cost, in the Province of New Brunswick, of one mile of Wooden Railway, the Wood prepared by "Payne's Process," was published in the Royal Gazette of the 24th December, 1845 :---

| | Cur | renc | ÿ• | Ste | erung | 3. |
|--|--------|------|----|--------|-------|----|
| To clearing and stumping one mile in length, by 50 feet in width, of Wilderness Land, | £158 | 0 | 0 | £125 | 0 | 0 |
| The average cost of Bridging and Valducts, deduced from 150 miles through the Province of New Brunswick. | 110 | 0 | 0 | 91 | 13 | 4 |
| Grading and Levelling. | 1,500 | Õ | 0 | 1,250 | Ő | 0 |
| Cutting and hewing 2,112 Sleepers of Spruce or Hemiock, 8 feet long and 9 inches square, equal to 2371 tons of 40 cnbic | | | | | | |
| feet, @ 4s., Hardening the above by "Payne's Process," equal to 190 loads | 47 | 10 | 0 | 39 | n | 8 |
| of 50 cnbic feet, @ 20s., | 190 | 0 | 0 | 158 | 6 | 8 |
| Cutting and squaring 812 Trams or Rails of Beech, Birch, or Maple, 13 feet long, and 6 inches square, equal to 66 tons of 40 orbit feet (0) 5. | 16 | 10 | 0 | 13 | 15 | 0 |
| Hardening the above by "Payne's Process," equal to 53 loads | | | Ŭ | 10 | 10 | Ŭ |
| of 50 cubic feet, @ 20s., | 53 | 0 | 0 | 44 | 3 | 4 |
| 212 Iron Screw Bolts and Nuts, | 20 | 0 | 0 | 16 | 3 | 4 |
| To framing, trimming, and laying 320 Rods of Railway, @ 30s., | 480 | Ő | 0 | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| | £2,567 | 0 | 0 | £2,139 | 3 | 4 |
| 20 P cent. for expense of Engineering and Contingencies, | 513 | 8 | 0 | 427 | 16 | 8 |
| Cost of one mile, | £3,080 | 8 | 0 | £2,567 | 6 | 0 |

The foregoing Estimate is founded on authentic information, and the current rates of the country. It has been ascertained, by actual survey, that the very worst grades, in a direct

route, and confined to a limited extent of country, do not exceed one in fifteen, and they are, in most cases, easy of reduction, while the greater portion is ascertained to be very favorable. It must also be recollected that from the abundance of timber on the spot, an immense saving may, in nany situations, be made, by substituting substantial wooden structures in lieu of embankments, &c. The purchase of valuable property, which in this country may be safely considered as a part of the contingent account, does, in some Districts, most materially augment Railway Estimates.

JOHN GRANT, Civil Eng.

It may be remarked, that a Railway could be constructed on Wood upon the Dyked Marshes, along the Valley of the Memranicook, much below this estimate. In the Dyked Marshes, wood never decays, and is not liable to be thrown out of its place or upheaved by frost, which are very important points.

With reference to the Harbour of Shediac, the following information has been obtained from the most authentic sources, and from personal observation.

Captain Bayfield, R. N., Marine Surveyor in the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, in a Letter dated 25th January, 1841, states as follows:—" Shediac is the only Harbour of New Brunswick, Eastward of Miranichi, which a vessel in distress could safely attempt to enter in heavy Northerly gales, its entrance being less difficult and dangerous than that of any other on the coast." By Captain Bayfield's observations, Shediac Island is in latitude 46° 15' 15" North, and longitude 64° 32' 10" West; Longitude in time, 4h. 18m. 8-40s; variation of the Compass, 19° West.

Those well-known and most intelligent Pilots at Shediac, Messrs. James and William Milne, state that during the Summer Solstice, the time of high water at the full and change of the Moon, is 7 A. M; and during the Winter Solstice, at 12, noon. The vertical rise of a medium Spring tide they state to be from three to four feet, and the neaps, from one and a half to two and a half feet. In the fair-way or ship-channel, at the distance of two and a half miles from the Harbour, twenty five feet water is to be found, which is continued up to the entrance of the Harbour with little variation; from thence there is nineteen to twenty feet in the channel, gradually lessening until off the anchorage at Point Du Chêne, where sixteen and a half feet will be found at one-third of a mile from the shore. The anchorage is good all over the fair-way to the Northward and Westward of the Medea Bank, in blue clay, with three to five fathoms water. Vessels discharging ballast lay in sixteen feet water, off Point Du Chêne, alongside a bank upon which there is only three to five feet water, and cast out their ballast in tubs. The Messrs. Milne further state, that they have taken loaded vessels safely out of Shediac Harbour drawing eighteen feet water; and that there is only fourteen feet water to be relied upon at Cocagne, and eleven and a half feet at Buctouche.

During the season of 1846, ten Ships and Brigs, in all 4546 Tons, loaded at Shediac with Timber, Deals, and Railway Sleepers, for Ports in England and Ireland. A number of Schooners also sailed for Saint John's, Newfoundland, with Boards. Two Packets ply regularly every week to Bedeque, Prince Edward Island; and it is proposed to run a Steam Boat next season to Bedeque and Charlotte Town regularly.

As a communication by Railway between Dorchester and Shediac, and a communication thence by Steamers to Prince Edward Island, would cause a large portion of the Agricultural Exports of that fertile Island to be sent over by such communication to Dorchester, to be shipped from thence to a market, it becomes important to inquire into the value and character of the Imports and Exports of the Island.

The following Account shews the total value of Imports, distinguishing each Port in the Island, for the year ending 5th January, 1846 :---

.

Charl Bedeo Malpe Three Cascu Colvil

Th in the

P

Charle Bedeq Malpe Three Cascur Colvill

It .

drawn its Ez Britis Statio Molas and S ducts Whea " Barley

Oats, Oatm

Potate Turni Pork, Beef,

In t was 88 grante 10,313 engage

Twent

A c that th 17

| PORTS. | Frem | | | Brit | British | | British | British North | | Foreign | | | Total. | | |
|---------------------------|---------|--------------|----|--------------|---------|-----------|---------|---------------|----|---------|-----------|---|----------|----------|----|
| Great | | eat Britain. | | West Indies. | | Colonies. | | Countries. | | | Sterling. | | | | |
| harlotte Town, | £39,487 | 1 | 10 | £1,049 | 10 | 11 | £58,444 | 15 | 8 | £2,753 | 8 | 4 | £101,739 | 16 | 9 |
| falpeque, | 5,169 | 15 | 10 | - 0 | 0 | . 0 | 3,039 | 13 | 6 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1,701 | 13 | 1 |
| hree Rivers, ascumpec. | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 6,282 | 8 | 8 | 45 | 0 | 0 | 6,327 | 8 | 8 |
| olville Bay, | Ő | 0 | ŏ | Ő | 0 | Ő | 3,169 | 11 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3,169 | 11 11 | 10 |
| Total, | £44,860 | 17 | 9 | £1,049 | 10 | 11 | £73,224 | 0 | 4 | £2,803 | 8 | 4 | £121,937 | 17 | 4 |

The following Account shews the value of Exports, distinguishing each Port in the Island, for the year ended 5th January, 1846 :---

| Ports. | PORTS. To Great Britain. | | | British West Indies. | | | Britich North American Colonies. | | h Foreign Countries. | | | Total. Sterling. | | |
|--|--|--------------------------------|---|----------------------------|----------|--|--|------------------------|-----------------------------------|----------------------------|---------|---|-----------------------------|-------------------------|
| Chailotte Town, Bedeque, Malpeque, Three Rivers, Cascumpec, Colville Bay, | £10,120 2,830 3,622 4,809 129 0 | 11 16 13 4 14 0 | 7 £1,229 6 0 7 0 J 0 0 0 0 0 | 0 0 0 0 0 0 | 20000000 | £20,044 5,770 4,475 6,896 .,588 5,521 | 7 2 15 17 10 9 | 95 0 1 6 6 | 62,853 0 0 212 0 0 | 2 0 0 8 0 0 | 0000000 | £34,247 8,600 8,098 11,918 1,818 5,521 | 1 18 8 9 4 9 | 6 11 72 6 6 |
| Totel | £17,512 | 19 | 9 £1,229 | 0 | 2 | £44,397 | 2 | 31 | £3,065 | 10 | 0 | £70.204 | 12 | 2 |

It will be observed that nearly two-thirds of all the Imports of the Island are drawn from the other North American Colonies, and that the same proportion of its Exports are sent to the same Colonies. The Imports consist principally of British manufactured Dry Goods, Coals, Iron, Cordage, Sail-cloth, Soap, Salt, Stationery, Nails, Tea, Tobacco, Wines and Spirituous Liquors, Sugar, and Molasses. The following is an account of the quantities of Agricultural Produce and Stock exported in the year ending the 5th January, ESE, and the products of the Fisheries :--

| Wheat, | Bushels, | 2.030 | Beef. | Tierces. | 61 |
|-----------|----------|---------|---------------|-----------|-------|
| " Flour, | Barrels, | 374 | 66 / | Cwt. | 25 |
| Barley, | Bushels, | 20,822 | Butter, | Firkins. | 117 |
| Oats, | . 66 | 227,760 | " | Cwt., | - 9 |
| Oatmeal, | Barrels, | 572 | Cattle | Head, | 389 |
| " | Bags, | 288 | Horses, | 66 | 16 |
| 66 | Cwt., | 52 | Sheep, | 66 | 656 |
| Potatoes, | Bushels, | 227,731 | Pigs, | 66 | 75 |
| Turnips, | 66 | 9,694 | Dry Fish, | Quintals. | 3.425 |
| Pork, | Barrels, | 259 | Pickled Fish, | Barrels. | 987 |
| Beef, | 66 | 89 | | , | |

In the year 1845 the number of vessels launched and registered in the Island was 88, with a total of 9,649 tons; and certificates previous to registry were granted for four other vessels, with a total of 664 tons, making in all, 92 vessels, 10,313 tons. The number and tonnage of vessels belonging to the Island, engaged in the Foreign and Coasting Trades in 1845, was as follows:—

| Foreign Trade, | 38 vessels, | 7,352 Tons. |
|-----------------|-------------|-------------|
| Coasting Trade, | 233 " | 9,636 " |

Twenty three Fishing passes were granted to small vessels in the year 1845.

A census of the Island was taken in the year 1841, from which it appears, that the whole population then amounted to 47,034 souls. The number of acres

nay, ankered lway g.

e, in It

the ate. out

een , in

nly ress less ayon-

of a

and r at , at the larnce nty Du

and ter. ngneir ded hat d a l at and . Edand

m-

rge

ach

nes of ach 18

| Wheat, | . J. | bushels, | 153,459 |
|-----------|---------|----------|---------------|
| Barley, | | 66 | 83,299 |
| Oats, | | 66 | 611,824 |
| Potatoes, | . • • • | 66 | 2,250,114 |

The quantity of Stock on the Island in 1840, is thus stated :--

| Horses, | | | 9,861 |
|--------------|-----------|-----------|--------|
| Neat Cattle, | | | 41,914 |
| Sheep, | ••• , | • • • | 73,643 |
| Hogs, | | ••• | 35,521 |
| | | | |

If facilities were created for transporting the surplus produce of Prince Edward Island to Shediac, and thence to Dorchester for shipment, a certain market could always be found for such produce at remunerating prices, and the imports of the Island would find their way there by the same channel. The exceeding fertility of the Island, and its capabilities for producing Grain and Potstoes to an immense extent, are well known facts; and it needs only a steady market to increase its population and its products, and render it a wealthy and flourishing Colony.

The Port of Shediae is well adapted as a station for carrying on the Fisheries in the Gulf of Saint Lawrence, at the Magdalen Islands, and on the coast of Labrador; yet only one small vessel was fitted out there for these Fisheries during the past season. A fishing vessel was fitted out last Spring at Campo Bello, for the Labrador Fishery, and on the voyage, to the Southeastward of Shediae, took one hundred barrels of Spring Herrings. This vessel put into Shediac, sold the Herrings, procured a fresh supply of Salt, and sailed for Labrador, where a full fare of Fish was taken. At the end of the season this vessel returned to Campo Bello, after having made a very profitable voyage. The long voyages to and from Campo Bello must have been a great drawback; and this case is mentioned to indicate the advantages of fitting out such vessels at Shediac, if a Railway or other ready communication existed between the Bay of Fundy and the Gulf of Saint Lawrence.

It only remains to mention, that some very superior Steam Saw Mills have recently been erected at the Mouth of the Scadouk River, in Shediac Harbour, and that very extensive water power for manufacturing purposes, exists on the Scadouk and Shediac Rivers, at the head of the Tide on each River, and within short distances of the Harbour of Shediac. A Quarry of Sandstone of superior quality for Grindstones has recently been opened on the Scadouk River, which is about to be worked; an out-cropping of Coal has also been noticed on this River, as also at Tedish River, to the Southward of Shediac, but no examinations have yet been made to ascertain the existence of large deposits of this valuable mineral.

COUNTY OF ALBERT.

Up to the year 1845, this new County formed part of Westmorland, as 5 field in the preceding notice of that County. The area of Albert County contains 433,560 acres, of which 233,700 are granted and located, and 199,680 acre4 remain ungranted and vacant. The present population is estimated at 5,660, and the quantity of cleared Land upwards of 25,000 acres.

This County contains much good Land, and excellent dyked Marshes of considerable extent. A large proportion of the vacant Land is of good quality, will

in e men disc 1 Pro kin Por mai zati any A well 1 Fre of t app fesse Con grai of th Т bour T to H give

Cou

Poin

Islar

or te

wate

be co

high

ads Th

and

Grindor W or W the v above a cen Creel "] shoulviz:--'any "]

> being of the

cally,

effica

found

opinic

ere lo

tate th

adapted for settlement and cultivation, offering many advantages to Settlers. The Settlement formed by Saint John Mechanics in 1842 on the Pollett River, and since called the "Mechanics' Settlement," is in Albert County. It is now in a flourishing condition, needing only good Roads to cause its rapid advancement, very considerable progress having been made by the Settlers, under very discouraging circumstances.

The resources of Albert County consist of Timber and Lumber, Agricultural Produce, Fish, Gypsum, Grindstones and Freestone. The Timber of various kinds is generally shipped on the Petitcodiac River, and shipped as from the Port of Dorchester. The sawed Lumber is sent to Saint John generally for a market, as also the surplus Agricultural Produce. Owing to the recent organi zation of this County, no Agricultural Society has yet been established, nor can any account be given of its Exports.

A large deposit of Gypsum of the best quality exists in the Parish of Hopewell; and Freestone and Building Stone are shipped from Grindstone Island.

There are Quarries at Mary's Point, opposite Grindstone Island, of dark red Freestone of very fine grain, and easily worked. It may be obtained in blocks of the largest size required for building purposes. This stone has been highly approved in New York; it has been analyzed by a celebrated American Professor, and pronounced equal, if not superior, to the well known Freestone of Connecticut. The stone procured above the tide is very compact, smoothgrained, and entirely free from defects, and has been found to resist the influence of the atmosphere and frost as well as any Freestone in North America.

The Shad Fishery is prosecuted by the inhabitants along the Bay Shore, which bounds the County on the South.

" It is very true that a Ship may lay at anchor in Five Fathom Hole, near Grindstone Island, and so she may in any part of the sea-approach to Cumberland or Westmorland, even as low as Cape Enrage, and Apple River, and thence all the way up to Dorchester Island, and even a few miles up the Petitcodiac above the Ferry, and it appears to me that no one point of the coast-line affords a convenient sp t for continued and uninterrupted intercourse by water, all the Creeks and Rivers being absolutely dry three-fourths of every tide.

"In choosing a site "or the County Town of Albert, I am of opinion, that we should not for any partial interest or policy lose sight of the great principle, viz :— ' that facilities of external intercourse do best promote the real interests of ' any local community, in peaceable relations with their neighbours.'

"The present Ferry between Ferry Point and Dorchester Island, (the latter being a terminus of the Great Road of Communication with the eastern section of the County of Westmorland, and with Nova Scotia,) has been adopted practically, as the most convenient place on the side of Albert, for maintaining most efficaciously this intercourse, and it would seem to have been adopted, because found practically to be the most convenient. The Point, therefore, is in my opinion, the most suitable for the County Town, and from thence a Road will ere long be opened across the country, which would materially shorten and facilitate the communication with Saint John.

Edward market imports cceding atoes to market lourish-

thus

isheries coast of isheries Campo ward of Labras vessel c. The k; and essels at the Bay

lls have farbour, s on the l within superior , which on this inations valuable

as s ated contains 30 acres at 5,660,

of conity, well "At the most convenient point for Ferry communication, improvements might be made by Legislative aid and enactment, to render the passage across (about three miles) to Dorchester Island, available at all times of tide, and a Steam-Ferry might be established there; and to the improvement of that Point for the purpose of facilitating convenient intercourse, it should, I conceive, be the first object to which to direct the energies of the new County of Albert, to which nothing can more contribute than to keep them under the eye and immediate regards of all their local authorities, and in which their locomotive facilities and conveniences are so intimately connected.

"The part of the river between Ferry Point and Dorchester is unquestionably the best and most convenient anchorage above Grindstone Island, as Your Excellency might have observed of the Columbia's anchorage, on your late visit to Albert; she never had less than five fathoms of water at low tide; and Dorchester, if ever adopted as a Mercantile Port, has many great and important advantages, which no other place in its vicinity can ever obtain."

"The River (so called) of Shepody, and Five Fathom Hole, can never become a place of any general importance or utility, and all intercourse with the shore is precluded f, nearly three fourths of the time; and a Ferry from them must either go to Dorchester, nine or ten miles, always against a strong counter-tide going or returning, or to Point Maranguin, four or five miles, with similar inconvenience; and then the high road to Nova Scotia, through Westmorland, would require to be brought to the same point, which, after the best arrangements, would not be so convenient as the Ferry between Dorchester Island and Ferry Point now is. In my opinion, there is not a point on the whole sea-coast of Albert, Northward of Cape Chignecto, more objectionable for the site of a County Town for Albert, than the (so called) Shepody River."

With reference to a new line of Road from the County Town of Albert to the City of Saint John, alluded to by Capt. Owen, it may now be stated, that by an exploration recently made Eastwardly from the Mechanics' Settlement, it has been ascertained, that the prolongation of the main Road which passes through that Settlement on a due East course, will strike the new County Town, and will shorten the present Road to it by at least twenty miles. If the Road through the Mechanics' Settlement be prolonged Westwardly through the Baskin and Donegal Settlements, along Bye Roads now opened to the Dutch Valley. and thence follow the new line of Great Road to Saint John by way of Loch Lomond, the whole distance between the County Town of Albert and the City of Saint John will be shortened at least thirty five miles. By the establishment of this line as that of the Great Road of the County of Albert, great benefits would be conferred on that County, a number of new Settlements, now languishing for the want of Roads, would immediately become populous and thriving, while a large quantity of vacant Land of superior quality would st once be brought into request for settlement and actual cultivation.

If it be determined to try the experiment of settling new Land by Emigrants or others, upon the principle of making a portion of the Land pay the expense of making Roads through it, no line of country in New Brunswick, at the present moment, would seem to offer so favorable an opportunity of giving the scheme a full and fair trial, as this line from Saint John to Albert.

CITY AND COUNTY OF SAINT JOHN.

The number of acres in this City and County is 414,720, being the smallest quantity in any County in the Province. The quantity of granted and located Land is 309,147 acres, leaving only 105,573 acres vacant, situate chiefly at the extreme Eastern and Western limits of the County. The quantity of vacant

La in 5,0 may sou of I thos the limi alth turn Agr farn tow Fair exhi Twe the of T was T and tions

ing f trans a gre with up a estab and extra Th 1835 retur

Prov

in th

and

be in

to sej

Timbe

Board

Masts Lathw Shingl Staves Oars-Hands Hhda. Drieä Pickle Herrir Smoke Salmoi Salmoi

Fish C

nts might as (about a Steamut for the the first to which nmediate lities and

stionably as Your late visit and Dormportant

r become the shore em must inter-tide ar incond, would gements, nd Ferry -coast of a County

rt to the that by ment, it h passes y Town, he Road e Baskin Valley, of Loch the City lishment benefits anguishthriving, once be

migrants pense of present scheme a

smallest l located ly at the f vacant Land sold in 1845 was 3,859 acres. The population of the City of Saint John in 1840 was 20,716, but the populous suburb of Portland would add at least 5,000 to the number. The population of the City and the suburb of Portland may now be safely estimated at 30,000, and the rest of the County at 8,000 souls, in all 38,000 souls, equal to one-fifth the whole population of the Province.

As the County of Saint John stretches along the Northern Shore of the Bay of Fundy for nearly ninety miles, and is just of sufficient breadth to include those elevated ridges of primary rocks which give such a forbidding aspect to the coast, it cannot be expected that much good land would be found within its limits. Yet in the valleys and less elevated parts of the County, the soil, although not of the best description, produces good crops of oats, potatoes, and turnips, while considerable advance has been made in the culture of wheat. The Agricultural Society of the County are using their best endeavours to induce the farmers to avail themselves of the advantages afforded by the vicinity of a large town and the abundance of lime for making compost. At the Society's Annual Fair in October last, three samples of Wheat, the growth of the County, were exhibited; one sample weighed 64lbs., and the other two, 63lbs. per bushel. Twenty samples of Oats were exhibited, all weighing above 40fbs. per bushelthe two best samples weighed 47ibs. per bushel. Some very excellent samples of Turnips were exhibited, and the produce of the fields where they were grown was stated to be at the rate of 800 bushels per acre.

The City of Saint John draws largely upon the Counties of King's, Queen's, and Westmorland, for supplies of beef, pork, mutton, butter, and all descriptions of Agricultural produce. The establishment of Railways throughout the Province would enable the farmer in the most distant situations to participate in the steady markets, not only at Saint John, but at Miramichi, Saint Andrews, and the other Seaports of the Province. The trade of those Seaports also would be increased by facilities of communication with the interior, and by the trade arising from the various products of the soil, which could be readily and cheaply transported to the coast for shipment. The country, instead of remaining to a great extent, in a state of almost unbroken wilderness, would soon be covered with an industrious, thriving, and numerous population; large towns would spring up at all the available ports of shipment, and manufacturing villages would be established near the Railway Stations, and upon the banks of the numerons Rivers and Streams in the Province, which from their character, furnishes such an extraordinary extent of water-power, cheaply obtained, and existing for ever.

The principal Exports of the Port of Saint John from 1819 to 1825, and from 1835 to 1845, are given in the following Table. From 1825 to 1835, the returns of Exports include Saint John and Out-Ports, and it is not now possible to separate the accounts so as to exhibit the Trade of Saint John only :--

| ARTICLES. | 1819 | 1820 | 1821 | 1822 | 1823 | 1824 | 182 5 |
|-------------------------|---------|---------|---------|-----------|-----------|---------|---------|
| Timber-Tons, | 247.894 | 207,899 | 262.597 | 86.642 | 76.583 | 114,116 | 175.360 |
| Boards, Plank & Deals-M | 26.545 | 20,970 | 25.216 | 8.277 | 10.732 | 11.534 | 13,238 |
| Masts and Spars-No. | 6.232 | 8.001 | 6.653 | 2.417 | 2, 85 | 1,918 | 4.620 |
| Lathwood-Cords, | 6,099 | 5,039 | 7.260 | 10.047 | 1,108 | 1.435 | 1.037 |
| Shingles-M., | 6,616 | 11.682 | 18.249 | 2.842 | 1.041 | 491 | 580 |
| Staves-M., | 5,850 | 6.837 | 6.023 | 2,392 | 1.664 | 1,923 | 812 |
| Oars-No. | 10,910 | 14.114 | 8.379 | Ft.59.285 | No. 1.556 | 2,103 | 2.902 |
| Handspikes-No., | 15.871 | 9,405 | 4.967 | 7,933 | 4.271 | 595 | 2.756 |
| Hhda. Shooks-No., | 19.890 | 12.958 | 5.614 | 268 | 284 | 4.461 | |
| Dried Fish-Quintals, | 40.073 | 49.063 | 45.895 | 20.817 | 14.260 | 15,102 | 26.948 |
| Pickled Fish-Bbls, | | | -01000 | 5.840 | | 0,969 | 8 559 |
| Herrings-Bbls. | 11.436 | 6.243 | 12,508 | 010.00 | 8,691 | ,0,000 | 0,000 |
| Smoked Fish-Boxes, | | | | 548 | 6,861 | 6.961 | 380 |
| Salmon-Bbls., | 362 | 372 | 836 | | 0,001 | 0,001 | 000 |
| Salmon-Smoked, | | | | 2.271 | | 3.662 | |
| Fish Oil—Bbls., | 523 | 564 | 453 | 216 | 186 | 168 | 380 |

| ARTICLES. | 1835 | 18% | 1837 | 1838 | 1839 | 1840 | 1841 | 1842 | 1843 | 1844 | 1845 |
|-------------------------|---------|--------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|---------|---------|---------|
| Timber-Tons. | 101,322 | 92,573 | 90,916 | 92,713 | 91,750 | 109,526 | 85,864 | 63,881 | 105,924 | 113,688 | 162,000 |
| Boards & Plank-M. ft. | 32,000 | 33,421 | 36,286 | 4,124 | 5,469 | 3,057 | 2,513 | 4,750 | 6,231 | 5,692 | 7,026 |
| Deal-M. feet. | - | - | | 28,100 | 46,181 | 48,755 | 41,324 | 37,877 | 56,413 | 79,297 | 84,000 |
| Masts and Spars-No. | 1,737 | 1,736 | 1,854 | 1,056 | 1,633 | 1,232 | 2,117 | 1,460 | 1,498 | 2,383 | 1,565 |
| Lethwood-Cords. | 1,034 | 1,023 | 963 | 1,182 | 1,217 | 933 | 1,157 | 1,008 | 1,496 | 1,515 | 2,077 |
| Shingles-M. | 1.166 | 2,145 | 2,325 | 1,908 | 1,467 | 1,277 | 1,526 | 1,409 | 1,125 | 1,484 | 1,059 |
| Staves-M. | 738 | 633 | 666 | 302 | 68 | 51 | 46 | 190 | 30 | 10 | 20 |
| Oars-No. | 5,072 | 3,560 | 3,537 | 5,236 | 4,676 | 4,006 | 9,607 | 6,400 | 3,703 | 2,511 | 1,912 |
| Handspikes-No. | 1,298 | 836 | 768 | 300 | 406 | 242 | 2,084 | 100 | 1,466 | 173 | 508 |
| Dried Fish-Quintals, | 11,327 | 12,702 | 16,279 | 8,694 | 14,071 | 7,441 | 5,797 | 6,062 | 1,810 | 5,374 | 1,316 |
| Pickled Fish-Barrels, | 3,170 | 2,619 | 2,414 | 3,239 | 1,267 | 279 | 57 | 64 | 206 | 139 | 313 |
| Herrings-Barrels. | 11,579 | 8.451 | 1.042 | 1,539 | 3,864 | 706 | 1,671 | 1,177 | 723 | 604 | 1,280 |
| Alewives-Barrels. | - | - | 5.384 | 3,814 | 5,295 | 4,566 | 6,805 | 8,050 | 11,303 | 11,817 | 9,551 |
| Smoked Fish-Boxes. | 5.483 | 5,880 | 11.915 | 14,121 | 13,391 | 22,275 | 19,534 | 7,157 | 5,389 | 7,308 | 10,058 |
| Salmon-Barrels. | _ | - | 99 | _ | 81 | - | 8 | 129 | 140 | 4 | 8 |
| Do. Kitts. | | - | 120 | 8,261 | 5,600 | 2,276 | 2,653 | 1,232 | 155 | 5,430 | 1,261 |
| Do. Smoked. | 9,404 | 6.944 | 6.073 | - | 10,201 | 1,059 | 4,853 | 1,858 | 900 | 306 | . 80 |
| Fish & Whale Oil-Galls. | 140,644 | 77,013 | 208,797 | 211,943 | 104,290 | 162,317 | 119,936 | 205 | 83,418 | 1,884 | 77,294 |

22

By the foregoing Table, it will be seen, that the Export Trade of Saint John is large, and steadily on the increase. As the outlet of the extensive River Saint John, and its numerous tributaries, with a Harbour never impeded by ice, the City of Saint John must always be a place of considerable importance, and one which is sure to increase as the interior of the country becomes settled.

The number of new Ships launched and registered at the Port of Saint John during the last twenty one years will be found in the accompanying Return ; and it will thereby be seen that Ship Building has been an important branch of business. The superior Steam Saw Mills in Saint John and its vicinity, supply a large proportion of the Spruce Deals now shipped from the Port; and that branch of manufacturing industry increases annually. The manufacture by steam power. of Pine Clar Boards and Shingles for the markets of the West Indies and the United States, has recently been commenced, and bids fair to be successful. The several Iron Foundries, (at which Steam Engines are also made,) the Grist Mills, Tanneries and Breweries in Saint John, are on a respectable scale, and all of them employ Steam Engines in their several operations. There are also in Saint John numerous Workshops for Blacksmiths, Boat Builders, Carriage Makers, Sail Makers, Riggers, Carpenters, Joiners, Tailors, Shoemakers, Painters, Cabinet Makers, Bakers, and a variety of other Mechanics and Tradesmen. It is matter of regret that no effort has yet been made to ascertain the condition of these several branches of industry, the number of persons employed, or the value of the manufactured articles they produce.

As the Commercial Capital of New Brunswick, with a Port open at all seasons of the year, the City of Saint John would naturally appear as the terminus of several Railways, extending throughout the Province in all directions. A line of Railway from Saint John to Fredericton, and thence to the Grand Falls, on the Western side of the Saint John, has already been projected, and an Act of Incorporation has been obtained, which awaits the Royal assent; but as no preliminary survey or exploration of the intended route has yet been made, no information can be offered on the line of country to be traversed.

Another Railway from Saint John to the Westward, will at a future day be of importance, and a project for establishing such a line has already been some time under consideration by persons largely interested in the wilderness lands of Charlotte County, and of the Western parts of Saint John and King's Counties. But the Line of Railway which in all probability will hereafter become of the greatest importance to Saint John, would be one extending to the Eastward, through the fertile vale of Sussex, to Shediac in Westmorland, and thence along the Northern Coast of the Province to its utmost limits. Such a Railway would connect the Fort of Saint John, which is always open, with the richest Agricultural and Mineral Districts of New Brunswick ; it would transport their abur of Si of In Min the I parts Islar woul Gulf Im elem

visit Coal idea of Sa ducin this conn

last of acress still p and t vaca Cl along espect These the is ports

T

Year 1836

1837

1838

1839

1840

1841

1842

1843

1844

1845

t John r Saint ce, the nd one

t John and it isiness. a large molf of power, and the The Grist e, and re also arriage inters.

ndition or the minus A line lls, on Act of infor-

esmen.

y be of e time nds of unties. of the tward, along would richest t their abundant products to the place of shipment, and a market; the Salt and Gypsum of Sussex and Studholm would be rendered valuable; and the immense deposits of Iron ore in Springfield would be brought into profitable working. The Coal Mines of C. .een's County would become of the utmost consequence for smelting the Iron ore, for working the Line, and furnishing traffic in its transport to all parts of the country. A considerable proportion of the Trade of Prince Edward Island, and of the Northern portion of New Brunswick, both Import and Export, would pass over the Railway, as would also the products of the Fisheries in the Gulf, which might then be safely prosecuted to an almost unlimited extent.

In the absence of precise statements as to the value and extent of the numerous elements of wealth existing in the districts mentioned, few but such as have visited those districts, and ascertained the abundance of their resources in Timber, Coal, Iron, Salt, and various products of highly fertile soils, can form any just idea of the tide of riches which their developement would pour in upon the City of Saint John, or the immense influence which a Railway would exercise in producing that developement. To a large and valuable portion of New Brunswick, this Line of Railway would be of paramount importance, and the various matters connected with it are suggested as fitting subjects for further inquiry.

COUNTY OF CHARLOTTE.

This County occupies the South West angle of New Brunswick, and is the last of the Meritime Counties which remains to be noticed. It contains 783,360 acres, of which 317,245 acres are granted and located, leaving 466,115 acres still ungranted and vacant. The population of the County in 1840 was 18,178, and the estimated quantity of cleared land, 35,135 acres. The quantity of vacant land sold in 1845 was 3,786 acres.

Charlotte may be described as a hilly country, with ridges of granite rocks along its Northern boundary. Yet there is much good land in the County, especially in the vallies of the numerous Rivers which intersect it in all directions. These Rivers have afforded the means of bringing large quantities of Timber from the interior to places of shipment; and the value in pounds sterling of the Imports and Exports of the County for the last ten years are given in the following Tables :--

IMPORTS-(Blue Book.)

| | | BRIT | ISH COLONIE | S. | United | | |
|--------|------------|-------------|-------------|-----------|-----------|---------|--------|
| Years. | From Great | 1 | North | | States of | Foreign | TOTAL. |
| | Britain. | West Indies | America. | Elsewhere | America. | States. | |
| 1836 | 31,189 | 10,090 | 10,570 | 2,541 | 9,678 | | 64,064 |
| 1837 | 12,044 | 11,258 | 10,924 | | 10,281 | 411 | 44,918 |
| 1838 | 17,324 | 10,195 | 26,745 | 15 | 15,572 | 618 | 72,46 |
| 1839 | 29,420 | 430 | 13,940 | 777 | 32,797 | 2,366 | 79.37 |
| 1840 | 11,541 | 11,467 | 3,653 | | 43,232 | 9,124 | 79.01 |
| 1841 | 13,056 | 704 | 8,384 | | 38,587 | 7.549 | 68,28 |
| 1842 | 2,794 | 1,788 | 5,359 | | 24,986 | 581 | 35.50 |
| 1843 | 7,321 | 393 | 5,147 | | 19,868 | 1.842 | 34.57 |
| 844 | 7,230 | 166 | 5,963 | | 17.318 | 2.680 | 33.35 |
| 845 | 18,474 | 878 | 12,216 | · / | 23.636 | | 55.204 |

| | To | BRITI | SH COLONIES | | United | | • |
|--------|----------|-------------|-------------|--------|-----------|---------|----------|
| Years. | Great | | North | Else- | States of | Foreign | TOTAL. |
| | Britain. | West Indies | America. | where. | America. | States. | |
| 1836 | 51,512 | 36,715 | 5,167 | | 3,361 | · 181 | 96,936 |
| 1837 | 24,063 | 32,902 | 4;240 | | 1,017 | 1,246 | 63,468 |
| 1838 | 29,002 | 71,821 | 14,199 | 494 | 4,583 . | | / 20,099 |
| 1839 | 31,251 | 70,451 | 9,787 | 134 | 4,644 | 1,18 | . 17,452 |
| 1840 | 20,422 | 12,011 | 78,328 | | 2,242 | 684 | 113,687 |
| 1841 | 14,060 | 43,477 | 7,670 | | 2,112 | 1,231 | 68,550 |
| 1842 | 22,467 | 66,700 | 8,673 | | 6,012 | | 103,852 |
| 1843 | 23,180 | 40,270 | 5,249 | | 4,083 | 1,089 | 73,871 |
| 1844 | 28,580 | 11,873 | 4,286 | | 2,058 | 270 | 47,067 |
| 1845 | 48,704 | 7,958 | 3,388 | | 4,478 | | 64,530 |

EXPORTS-(Blue Book.)

The extent of Ship Building in this County during the last twelve years, will be found in the annexed Return on that branch of business, under the head of Saint Andrews.

At some pains, a comparative statement has been procured, shewing the quantities of the principal articles exported from Charlotte County in the years 1825, 1830, 1835, 1838, 1841, 1842, 1843, 1844, and 1845, which statement is as follows :---

| ARTICLES. | 1825 | 1830 | 1835 | 1838 | 1841 | 1842 | 1843 | 1844 | 1845 |
|----------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|--------|-----------|---------|
| Timber-Tons, | 27,820 | 25,774 | 15,568 | 4,062 | 2,362 | 4,895 | 185 | 468 | 3,100 |
| Boards & Plank, M.ft | 4,311 | 12,600 | 13,005 | 26,446 | 17,077 | 23,368 | 19,614 | \$ 20,185 | 27,819 |
| Deals-M. feet, | 3,118 | 2,994 | 9,699 | 8,821 | 6,718 | 8,283 | 8,746 | 5 | |
| Masts & Spars-No. | 1,779 | 1,334 | 2,353 | 2,204 | 2,041 | 1,160 | 1,698 | 4,846 | 2,034 |
| Lathwood-Cords, | 887 | 581 | 491 | 193 | 53 | 108 | 32 | 114 | 272 |
| La .as-M., | | •• | 1,220 | 1,570 | 814 | 1,732 | 15,330 | 3,940 | 4,264 |
| Shingles-M., | 3,231 | 11,023 | 8,265 | 20,439 | 20,247 | 29,736 | 13,886 | 11,884 | 10,819 |
| Staves-M., | 77 | 142 | 367 | 56 | 59 | 57 | 19 | | _ 2 |
| Oars-Feet, | 3,476 | 9,600 | 19,726 | 19,891 | 19,220 | 30,664 | 8,972 | 5,144 | 1,064 |
| Cedar Posts-No., | | •• | | 1,100 | 660 | 680 | 740 | •• | |
| House Frames-No. | | | •• | 232 | 367 | 390 | 33 | 40 | 33 |
| Clapboards, | •• | | 1,500 | 95,625 | 95,750 | 163,925 | 28,725 | 2 175 919 | 106 490 |
| Pickets. | | | | •• | 64,110 | 67,100 | 56,750 | 5 175,212 | 190,400 |
| Dried Fish-Quintals | 6.233 | 9,280 | 3,536 | 4,977 | 2,108 | 1,493 | 883 | 200 | 30 |
| Pickled Fish-Brls. | 897 | 5,355 | 2,675 | 1,462 | 677 | 1,702 | 210 | 87 | 459 |
| Smoked do Boxes. | 1.207 | 1,666 | 1,342 | 5,904 | 8,160 | 7,017 | 3,279 | 555 | 3,522 |
| Lime-Casks, | | | | 743 | 9,782 | 13,739 | | 6,520 | 7,626 |

The Fisheries in this County, in the vicinity of West Isles, Campo Bello, and Grand Manan, are excellent, and have been prosecuted to some extent. That the exports of Fish should be so small as above stated, is somewhat singular, and requires explanation. These Fisheries might be prosecuted with advantage on a much larger scale, but they need protection against foreign aggression, and judicious encouragement. A plan for encouraging the Coast Fisheries of Ireland, has been adopted by the Irish Fishery B ard, which is deserving notice. It was stated to a Committee of the House of Commons by J. Redmond Barry, Esq., the Director General of Coast Fisheries in Ireland, that the Board had, within a few years, adopted the plan of small loans to enable the peasantry upon coast to avail themselves of the advantage of their contiguity to the Fisheries. Mr. Barry stated that the plan had worked admirably well. Many persons who were an incumbrance and burthen to society, no better than paupers, had become productive, useful, and industrious, and had repaid, with the most extraordinary

degree of punctuality, these small loan. Mr. Barry, being asked by the Com-

bad for 1 use pose loca 1 verv and wor A thir alw the Soc had in s nary fifty T

mit

Janu favo man crop vest year into free been T

Cou In Rai! has the project thou Line it wa

man

In furth past stock

Eng

comi and Lake then to th point

seve

mittee, if there had been any other operations of the Fishery Board which had a tendency to develope and stimulate productive industry, replied that the Board had been engaged in the building of small piers npon different parts of the coast, for the purpose of encouraging the Fisheries. These piers had proved extremely useful for agricultural purposes, for landing sea-manure, and for the general purposes of trade; it was 'added, that the piers had been built by grants in aid of local contribution.

The encouragement of the Fisheries of the Province generally is a subject of very great importance; and the establishment of Fishing Loan Funds, for aiding and assisting the poor but hardy and industrious fisherman, is a matter well worthy immediate attention.

An Agricultural Society has been established in Charlotte County nearly thirty years, and their annual Reports show that activity and enterprise have always prevailed among its Members. In the twenty third annual Report of the Society, presented in 1843, it is stated, that the bounty granted by the Society on Lime, had induced Members to try it as a manure, and wherever it had been applied on land sufficiently drained, the benefit had been obvious, and in several instances the yield of crop, especially of wheat, had been extraordinary. One acre in the vicinity of Saint Andrews, thus treated, had yielded fifty bushels of good wheat, weighing 59lbs. per bushel.

The twenty-seventh Annual Report of the Society was presented on the 12th January instant, and it states that the past season having been one of the most favorable for agricultural pursuits with which the County had been blessed for many years, the different kinds of produce had amounted to a full average crop. The various kinds of grain had been very productive, and had been harvested in good condition. The potato crop in Charlotte was a total loss in the year 1845; this report states the gratifying fact, that seed having been imported into the County, the potato crop of 1846 has been of good quality, and generally free from disease; and that, with reference to the quantity planted, the crop had been a fair one.

There is abundance of both lime and marl in this County, as well as seamanure, and in those respects Charlotte possesses advantages over most other Counties in the Province.

It: 1836 an Act was passed to incorporate the "Saint Andrews and Quebec Rail Road Company," which still remains in force, and under which a Company has very recently been organised in terms of the Charter. A deputation from the promoters of this Railway proceeded to London in 1836, and submitted the project to Government, with a petition to His Majesty for aid. A sum of ten thousand pounds was thereupon granted for an Exploration and Survey of the Line, about £9,000 of which was expended in prosecuting the objects for which it was made, principally under the superintend nee of Major Yule of the Royal Engineers, whose Report is extremely favorable to the undertaking.

In consequence of a remonstrance from the United States Government in 1837, further proceedings were suspended, and that suspension has continued until the past season, when measures were adorted for opening the Line as far as Woodstock, and the Company was organized.

On inspecting the Plans of Survey and Sections of the Line, prepared by the several Surveyors under Major Yule's direction, it appears, that the Survey commenced at Katy's Cove, (on the East side of the Town of Saint Andrews) and thence proceeded on a course nearly North, to the foot of the Chamcool-Lake; thence around the Eastern shore of that Lake, and after crossing its inlet, thence Northerly on the Western shores of the second and third Chamcook Lakes, to the Valley of Waweig, which River it reaches at ten miles from the starting point; thence North Eastwardly to the Valley of the Digdeguash, the Western

D

16

TAL.

6,936 3,468 0,099 7,452 3,687 8,550 3,852 3,871

7,067 4,530

ead of

quans 1825, nt is as

1845 3,100 27,819 2,034 272 4,264 10,819 2 1,064 33 196,430 30 459 3,522 7,626

lo, and hat the ar, and age on on, and of Irenotice. Barry, rd had, y upen heries. ms who become dinary o Combank of which River is struck at twenty miles on the line ; thence Northwardly and Westwardly, up the Valley of the Digdeguash, on its Western side, to the sources of that River, at forty miles on the line; thence North Eastwardly, through the Basin of the Little Digdeguash River, to the Valley of Cranberry Brook ; which Brook is crossed precisely at the fiftieth mile ; thence nearly due North, and almost on a dead level for ten miles, through the Valley of the Shugomock River, a branch of which is crossed at the sixtieth mile; thence Northwesterly, through the Howard Settlement, to the North Western bank of Eel River, which it touches at the seventieth mile. From this point the surveyed line followed a North West course, until near the Boundary, and thence proceeded Northerly, along the Boundary between Maine and New Brunswick. In order to connect the line with the populous and thriving Village of Woodstock, it is now proposed to cross Eel River at the seventieth mile, and thence proceed on a course nearly North, until the west bank of the River Saint John is reached at or near Meductic Point; and thence to follow the level alluvial bank of the Saint John to Woodstock; the whole distance from Saint Andrews being about eighty two miles. None of the levels from Saint Andrews to Eel River exceed thirty feet per mile, being a gradient of 1 in 175.

It is proposed, at present, to commence the construction of this Railway, not at Saint Andrews, but at Waweig, ten miles from Saint Andrews, and thence proceed Northwardly. There is a good harbour for shipping of the largest class at Waweig, and it is stated that each mile the Railway advances from that point, will develope abundant resources, the transportation of which to the place of shipment will render the line profitable from the commencement.

It is also proposed by the Saint Andrews Company to adopt Wooden Rails; in fact, to construct the whole Railway upon wood; and to use upon their Carriages Prosser's Patent Railway Guide Wheels, which are peculiarly adapted to Wooden Rails. The following brief description of these Guide Wheels, and of the manner of constructing the intended Railway, is condensed from information furnished by the President of the Company, and is offered as possessing peculiar interest at the present moment.

. The Guide Wheels are the invention of Mr. Prosser, the Patentee, who projected them in order to improve the mode of guiding Carriages along the Rails, and to diminish the friction and wear and tear of machinery, thus enabling him to construct cheap lines, by the substitution of a less expensive material for Rails than Iron.

The four principal wheels which support the carriage are without flanges, and present a perfectly flat surface to the rail. It is evident, that upon encountering the slightest curve in the rails these wheels would be quite inadequate to keep the carriage upon its destined route. The remedy provided is in four extra, or anti-friction wheels ; these are placed, two in front and two behind the carriage, upon axles, at an angle of 45 degrees with the main axles. A deep groove fornied by two flanges is made in their circumference, exactly corresponding to the inner and upper ongle of the rail, and thus they serve as the guiding wheels to the whole machine. When the Railway is in the direction of a right line, only one of each pair of bevel wheels can be in action at the same time, according to the tendency which the carriage may have to move on either side from the centre of the rail. On a curve, the difference is simply, that the outside bevel wheel of the front pair, and the inside one of the back pair, come into play, and counteract the disposition there is in the carriage to fly off at a tangent with Another very important function performed by the bevel wheels is, that in case of an accident occurring to the minning wheels, they would act as the cnrve. supporters to the carriage, and carry it on in safety. In traversing curves, the advantage of the bevel wheels is stated to be very great, as with these wheels a cui mi eig for

of

we

it t

ton and hay the one thr ma Ra nea En rail whi day pre nin no the abr. wer I proj of t on pell iron of e mer ado ' F And Dire way good amo an e Wo in d F

> F F

the

curve of 600 feet radius may be traversed with safety at a speed of 25 to 30 miles per hour. The rails may be made of beech, or other hard timber, six to eight inches square, let into wooden slevers, and secured by wooden wedges, forming one great frame or wooden grating of longitudinal and cross sleepers.

ne

y,

ry

ue

u-

h->

Lel

ed '

-01

ek.

ek,

ed

ned

the

out

eed

not

nce

ass

int.

of

ils :

ar-

oted

and

ma-

sing

pro-

ails.

him

lails

and

ering

keep

a, or

iage,

oove

ig to

heels

line,

cord-

from tside play, with els is, act as a, the

eels 3

The bite of the wheel upon an iron rail is stated to depend much on the weight of the engine, which is generally made to weigh from 16 to 18 tons. This weight on moderate gradients, and at a speed of 20 or 30 miles per hour, enables it to draw from 80 to 100 tons. The carriages are built to weigh about three tons; this strength being found necessary to withstand the concussion, abrasion, and oscillation. An Engine weighing ten tons, running on wood, is alleged to have more tractive power than one weighing 18 tons running on iron; and as the concussion and abrasion is comparatively but trifling, carriages built to weigh one and a half tons will be as strong as those having to run on iron weighing three tons.

An important question connected with this subject is the durability of the materials of which the rails are composed. A short experimental line of wooden Railway was laid down near Vauxhall Bridge, and a second experimental line nearly two miles long was afterwards laid down on Wimbledon Common. The Engine employed for the experiment weighed about six tons; it passed over the rails during the two months it ran, 8000 times, in every variety of weather, which is stated to be nearly equal to seven years' traffic of twelve engines per day. The rails were made of larch, (prepared by Payne's Patent Process for preventing dry rot,) about nine feet long and six inches square; yet upon examining them after the severe test to which they had been subjected, they exhibited no appearance of wear from the friction of the wheels on the upper surface, as the saw-marks were not even effaced, nor had the bevel wheels exercised any abrasing effect on the edges, which remained as sharp and well defined as they were when first laid down.

It is stated, that the result of a series of experiments, made to ascertain the proportionate power of the bite of wood over iron, has fully borne out the assertion of the Patentee, that the bite of the driving wheel on wood, is nearly double that on iron. A consequence of this difference is, that railway trains may be propelled up much steeper inclines on a wooden railway than could be overcome on iron rails; and as the cost of making Rail Roads depends greatly on the quantity of earth to be removed, the vart expenses of deep cuttings and lofty embankments, and above all, the necessity of costly tunnels, may be avoided by the adoption of the wooden rail.

From the very level character of the country already surveyed for the Saint Andrews Railway, and the abundance of excellent Timber along the line, the Directors are impressed with the belief that they can construct a Wooden Railway to Woodstock at an average cost of one thousand pounds per mile. If a good working Railway can be constructed on this line, at even double that amount per mile, there can be very little doubt that the investment would prove an extremely profitable one. The anchorage at Waweig is the point nearest to Woodstock, which can be reached by Ship Navigation; and the great difference in distance alone must give this line several very decided advantages.

From Saint John to Fredericton, by the present Post route,

| 11 | Frank | nce is | 4. 337 . 1 . 7 | ••• | *** | ••• | ••• | 65 | miles, |
|----|-------|---------------|----------------|----------|-----|-----|-----|-----|--|
| | r rom | r rederiction | to Woodstock, | ••• | *** | | ••• | 61 | ··· ·· ··· ···· ······················ |
| | | | Total | | | | | 100 | 1 3 |
| | - | *** * . | A Weekly | | | *** | *** | 120 | |
| | From | Waweig to | Woodstock, the | distance | is | ••• | ••• | 72 | ** 32 |
| | | | | | | | 1 | | |

Difference in favour of the Waweig line, 54 %
| From the anchorage at Newcastle, on the Miram | ichi, to | Boies | ~ | |
|---|----------|-------|-----|-------|
| Town, is | | | 65 | miles |
| From Boies Town to Woodstock (direct), is | ••• | ••• | 60 | - 46 |
| | | | 125 | 66 |
| The distance from Waweig to Woodstock being | | | 72 | 66 |

The difference in favour of the Waweig line is

⁶ The Reports state, that there is much good vacant Land on the surveyed line of this Railway, which also passes through and near some very thriving settlements. It is also stated, that extensive groves of valuable Timber of large size exist in the vicinity of the line, which, from their situation, will probably never be brought to market, unless by means of a Railway.

53

A Rail Road to Woodstock, from any accessible point on the sea-board, is a matter of very great moment, as connected with the supply of the upper part of the Saint John with a large amount of Merchandize, yearly on the increase, and the ready transport to a Port of shipment of the products of the Forests, of the Soil, and of the Mines and Guarries, which may be worked extensively in the County of Carleton.

KING'S COUNTY.

'This County contains 849,920 acres, of which 662,752 acres are granted and located, leaving 187,168 acres ungranted and vacant. The quantity of vacant land sold in 1845 was 12,896 acres. The population in 1840 was 14,464 souls; the estimated quantity of cleared land, 69,452 acres. There has been a considerable addition to this amount of cleared land since 1840, settlement and cultivation having made great advances subsequently to that • eriod.

King's is an Agricultural County, and the land in the eastern division is of superior quality, and settling rapidly. The western division of the County, with the exception of the flourishing Parish of Greenwich, is almost in a wilderness state. The Parish of Westfield is very broken and hilly, with numerous labours and streams, abounding, however, with valuable Timber.

There are no statements existing from which any account can be given of the quantity of agricultural produce raised annually in this County. The amount, however, must be very large, and the surplus finds a market at the City of St. John. It has been previously stated that salt and gypsum are abundant in Sussex Vale; the deposit of iron ore near Bull Moose Hill, in Springfield, is very large, and it is stated that the ore is of good quality. A railway through the Vale of Sussex, even if constructed on Prosser's principle, with wooden rails, with branches or feeders from the Valleys of the Mill Stream, Smith's Creek, Ward's Creek, and Tront Creek, would open up a most valuable country, abounding in resources of every description. Among the advantages of wooden railways, not the least is the cheapness and facility of their construction, especially in a country abounding in timber well adapted for the purpose. If it be deemed more advantageous to construct long lines of railway with iron rails, still the feeders from towns or settlements within their reach, may be accommodated with railway communication, at an expense which their more limited traffic will enable them to bear. These branch railways would pour into the main line a great accession of traffic, and all parties would thus be benefited.

A great eastern line of railway from the City of Saint John, through King's County, to Westmorland, and the Northern Counties on the Gulf Shore, would, in

28

a fe add larg val a lin fror

side and

nes

the

1

valu

is 9

RCTE Was quai

each of 2

quar

land

latio

for 1

ward

no re

val

Bym

of co

inche

quali

riods

if th

occa

sever

reaso

or th

for so

Cour

a sea try,

railw

the'F

but n

duets

Ar

In

T

T

T

large scale, would increase its productions, and cause the development of its valuable resources. The County of Albert would be immensely benefited by such a line of railway, and, in return, would most certainly prove a valuable supporter from the large quota of traffic which it alone might furnish.

The line of the proposed railway from St. John to Fredericton, on the western side of the River St. John, will pass through the western division of King's County, and will, when constructed, lead to the immediate settlement of the great wilderness district in that part of the County.

The valuable quarries of excellent granite, now largely worked at the head of the Long Reach, must not be cmitted in estimating the resources of King's County.

QUEEN'S COUNTY.

the last of the last

The great extent of rich alluvial land in Queen's County renders it exceedingly valuable for all the pursuits of agriculture. The quantity of land in this County is 961,280 acres, of which 514,204 acres are granted and located, and 477,076 acres remain ungranted and vacant. The quantity of vacant land sold in 1845 was 5,793 acres, all in small lots, chiefly for immediate settlement. The greatest quantity sold to one individual in that year, was 265 acres; two lots of 200 acres each were sold to settlers, and all the remaining quantity was disposed of in lots of 25 acres and upwards.

The population of Queen's County in 1840 was 8,232 souls, and the estimated quantity of cleared land 43,089 acres. The population and quantity of cleared land have been steadily on the increase since the census of 1840, and the population of the County is now estimated at nearly 12,000 souls.

This County has furnished the Port of St. John with large supplies of Timber for a great number of years, and appears likely to do so for some time to come.

There is stated to be an extensive bed of iron ore at Coote Hill, to the westward of the River St. John in this County, which requires further examination, no researches having yet been made to ascertain the extent of the deposit, or the value of the ore. As connected with railways, every deposit of iron ore in New Brunswick now requires to be carefully examined.

In almost every part of Queen's County, east of the River St. John, a seam of coal has been found at 20 or 30 feet from the surface, varying from 18 to 21 inches in thickness. This coal is highly bituminous, possessing the rich caking qualities of the Newcastle coal of England, and has, at different places and periods, been worked to some extent. Researches have also been made to ascertain if thickness of coal existed at a greater depth from the surface, and, on one occasion, the borings were continued to the depth of 410 feet, passing through several thin seams of coal, but without indicating a thick bed. There is some reason to believe, however, that the borings were not made in the best situations, or that the parties conducting the borings had neither sufficient skill or science for so important an undertaking. The existence of deep beds of coal in this County remains to be determined; but, in the meantime, the actual presence of a seam of good quality, easily worked, and extending over a wide extent of country, is a most important fact in connection with the proposed establishment of railways, and is a matter of the greatest consequence to Queen's County, and to the Province.

An Agricultural Society has been but recently established in Queen's County; but no statements exist from which the amount of the annual Agricultural products of the County can be ascertained. à

line ttlesize er be

is a art of and f the n the

l and acant ouls ; consiculti-

is of with rness lalms

î the

ount, f St. Susvery Vale with ard's ng in s, not untry dvanfrom comem to ion of

King's ald, in A striking instance, well authenticated, of the progress made by an Emigrant who settled in this County some years since, having lately come to the writer's knowledge, it is here mentioned, not as a solitary case, but as one among many others of similar character, and as exemplifying what may be effected by prudence and industry in New Brunswick.

30

The Emigrant landed at Saint John from Scotland, in the year 1820, with a wife and five children, (the oldest 13 years of age,) but without any means. He obtained employment during the summer as a Stone Mason's labourer, and by the most severe economy and frugality, saved the sum of eighteen pounds in that Season. With this sum he procured a grant of Land in the New Jerusalem Settlement, then first forming in Queen's County, and went to his lot in the Wilderness, three miles distant from any Settler. He had no neighbour for three years, nor during that time any road to his clearing ; and it was some time after that before anything approaching to good Roads were opened or made. Yet here he pursued a steady course of industry, his family increasing to eleven in number, five boys and six girls, some of whom have married, and he has been able to settle them comfortably by giving them Farms and an outfit. This Settler now owns 500 acres of Land, part of which is in a good state of cultivation, with three Farm-houses, five Barns, an Oat Mill and Kiln, and a large amount of Stock upon it. A valuation of this Emigrant's property was made in this month of January, 1847, for the purpose of a division among the children, and, at a moderate estimate, was found to amount to three thousand pounds. A large family has been brought up decently and comfortably, and are now in a position to become independent and wealthy.

The extreme Western pertion of Queen's County, like that of King's, is nearly all in wilderness state. The proposed Railway from Saint John to Fredericton will probably traverse this portion, and in such case will add materially to its value and importance.

COUNTY OF SUNBURY.

When the whole Province of New Brunswick formed a part of Nova Scotia, it was designated the County of Sunbury. At present, the County bearing that name is the smallest in New Brunswick, with the exception of St. John. It contains 782,080 acres, of which 377,078 acres are granted and located, and 405,002 acres remain ungranted and vacant. The population in 1840 was 4,260 souls, and the quantity of cleared land 12,262 acres. The quantity of vacant land sold in 1845 was 2,114 acres, in lots from 50 to 130 acres, except one lot of 240 acres.

Lumbering has always been followed by the inhabitants of this County to a greater or less e. tent, and greatly to the neglect of agriculture. The first British settlement in New Brunswick was ma in 1762 on the alluvial banks of the River St. John, in what are now styled th Parishes of Maugerville and Sheffield. The Report of the Sunbury Agricultural Society for 1842, says—" Much remains to be effected in removing prejudice, and producing reform. There are still allotments of land, containing 500 acres each, which have been settled or occupied from 50 to 70 years, which have not yet 30 acres cultivated, although in the centre of the Province, and bounded on the beautif '! River St. John, within ten miles of Fredericton. Thousands of acres of valuable alluvial land in this County are still unreclaimed, and there are many acres of old worn-out meadow-land which has been annually mown in the summer, and pastured in the fall, for more than 50 years, without ever having been ploughed in that time, and which, although naturally a superior soil, now produces but a light crop ; and we still see the barn'T

of v

995

popi

of F

yet :

Cou

the e

with

some

near

Pote

aver

suffe

bush

whic

hope

altog T

Settl

A thirt

·A

yard drained across the highway into the river, to the great annoyance of the traveller, and loss of the owner."

rant

ter's

nany

pru-

ith a

eans.

and

ds in

alem

the

three

after

Yet

en in

been

This

tiva-

large

de in

dren,

A in a

early

icton

to its

cotią,

thät

con-

5,002

souls,

l sold

cres.

to a

ritish

f the

Tield.

nains

allot-

upied

e cen-

miles

y are

hich

than

ough

barn-

Some of the finest land in this County is on the North and South Branches of the Oromocto, and many farms there, for picturesque beauty and fertility, may compare with any in the Province. The new settlements. too, in that quarter, are in a thriving condition; and farming, generally, appears to be there conducted in a more thorough and energetic manner than in that part of the County which has been long settled.

The writer had occasion to examine this part of Sunbury last season, and can state that the rivers generally flow through wide valleys, with very level alluvial land in the sottom, and gently sloping hills bounding them on either side. Through these valleys a more direct and much more level route between Fredericton an. St. John can be found than by the Nerepis Road. A series of bye roads now pass through the Maryland Settlement, the Rushagonis Settlement, and thence, by Hartt's Mills, to the valley of the South Branch, whence the valley of Back Creek is followed through the Patterson Settlement, and down the valley of the Douglas to the Nerepis Road, a short distance above the Eagle Cliffs, at the Bridge over the Douglas River. The distance between the Seat of Government and the City of St. John, by this route, is only 60 miles, instead of 65 by the Nerepis Road ; and it has the advantage of being a much more level country, where a good road can be readily and cheaply made, with no large rivers to cross, and no danger of the road being rendered impassable by back-water in the spring. This line of country offers great facilities for the establishment of an excellent line of great road between St. John and Fredericton ; and the promoters of the New Brunswick Railway will doubtless avail themselves of the advantages it offers for their line of railway.

YORK COUNTY.

This is one of the largest Counties in the Province, containing 2,201,600 acres, of which 940,914 acres are granted and located, and 1,230,686 acres remain vacant and at the disposal of Government. The population in 1840, was 13, 995 souls, and the estimated quantity of cleared Land, 44,818 acres. The population of the Parish of Fredericton in 1840, was 4,002 souls; but the Town of Fredericton alone is now supposed to contain 6,000 souls.

Although Lumbering has been prosecuted to some extent by the people of York, yet Agriculture has not been altogether neglected. As the capabilities of the County e great, and it possesses some advantages in being placed almost in the centre of the Province, in a favourable position on the River Saint John, and with the Seat of Government within its limits, Farming has been prosecuted to some extent, and with marked success.

An average crop of Oats in this County, of the best quality, is stated to be thirty bushels to the acre; but in the Season of 1846, there were fields in and near Fredericton which yielded sixty bushels to the acre. In 1842, before the Potato disease was known, land of good quality, in proper condition, yielded an average of 600 bushels of Potatoes per acre. The Wheat crop in this County has suffered greatly from the ravages of the Wevil of late years. The weight of a bushel of Wheat grown in York averages about 60 fbs. The Potato crop, which was almost an entire failure in 1845, suffered but partially in 1846; it is hoped that if the season of 1847 prove favourable, the disease will disappear altogether.

Two very striking in tances of the success attending the formation of new Settlements in the Wilderness, by associations of Settlers, having the privilege of making their own Roads at a reasonable rate, can be adduced in this County. The Harvey Settlement was formed in 1837 by a party of Emigrants from the North of England, who landed in New Brunswick in a very destitute condition. A Report upon this Settlement was presented to His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor, by the Hon. L. A. Wilmot, the Commissioner who formed it, on the 9th February, 1844, accompanied by a statistical Return. This Report states, that it is shewn by the Return, that from land where not a tree was felled in July," 1837, there had been taken, during the preceding autumn, 260 tons of Hay and Straw, and 15,000 bushels of Grain, Potatoes and Turnips; and that the great success which had attended the labcurs of these industrious and valuable Settlers, afforded an unquestionable proof of what might be done on the millions of Wilderness Land in New Brunswick. The Return shows the number of Settlers to be forty five, and the value of their improvements to be £4,289 10s. The Settlers recompanied the original Return with the following observations :----"The climate of New Brunswick agrees we'l with the constitution of Englishmen; the air is salubrious, and the water as pure and wholesome as any in the world. During the six years of our location but two deaths have occurred, while there have been thirty nive births without the presence of Medical aid. Six years' experience have convinced us, that notwithstanding the privations to which new Settlers are exposed, diligence and perseverence must ensure success.'

'The "Teetotal Settlement" was formed in 1842, under the same Commissioner, by a party of destitute Emigrants from the South of Ireland. In a Report from the Commissioner, dated 25th January, 1844, it is thus stated :----"The results of this the second effort in which I have been engaged in forming Settlements in the Wilderness, have afforded me the most unmingled satisfaction. Where but two years ago stood a dense Forest, there have been gathered by thirty five Settlers, during the past autumn, 7,236 bushels of Grain, Potatoes The accompanying Return shews an estimated value of £1,137 and Turnips. in buildings and clearings, and when there is added to this the market value of the crop, exceeding £800, we have about £2,000 return (exclusive of the making four and a quarter miles of Road) from a tract of Land, which in its wilderness state, would not in the same time have produced one shilling. I cannot now state, would not in the same time have provide Lands by essociated in Scotlage of consider the successful occupation of our Wild Lands by essociated in Scotlage Settlers, having the privilege of making their own Roads at a reason Set as a doubtful experiment. No antagonist theory can prevail against the practical experience when can now be referred to. Similar management must produce similar results, and I am well persuaded, that no other system is so well calculated to promote the improvement of our millions of wilderness acres, and thus to advance the population and commerce of the Provinca."

The central position of the Town of Fredericton, its importance as the Seat of Government, its recent establishment as a Free Port for the admission of British Vessels, and the advantages of its situation with reference to the Great Highway of the River Saint John, point it out as an eligible focus for Railways extending to various parts of the Province. The New Brunswick Railway already mentioned, is one of these. Another eligible line might be formed by passing up the Valley of the Nashwaak, thence across the Portage to Boies Town, there to connect with a Railway from the Towns on the lower part of the Miramichi. The determination of a line for the Trunk Railway from the Atlantic to Quebec would also determine the various branch lines which might be profitably formed to intersect that line, and act as feeders for its support.

The second se

soil

clea

the beer

imp

imp

ties.

boas T

as y

acce whic

slate

Woo certa

Carl

Rive

of al

Johr

Cou

a sta

of so

woul to.th

belto

com

T

So cuit may New

33 ~ COUNTY OF CARLETON.

This is by far the largest County in the Province, containing no less than 5,292,000 acres, of which 811,402 acres are granted and located, and the remaining 4,480,598 acres are vacant, and at the disposal of Government. A portion of this County, containing by estimate, 2,700,000 acres, (of which 280,600 acres have been, at various times, granted and located by the Province of New Brunswick) has been claimed by the Province of Canada since the settlement of the Disputed Boundary with the United States by the Treaty of Washington. The Government of New Brunswick has ever exercised jurisdiction over this portion now claimed by Canada, and has borne all expenses occasioned by its management and protection. A portion of New Brunswick which lies north of the Restigouche, and eastward of the due north line from the monument, is not included in the estimate of the number of acres in Carleton.

An Act of Assembly was passed in 1844, with a suspending clause, for erecting the upper part of this County into a separate County, by the name of Victoria; but, owing to the unsettled state of Boundary with Canada, the Act has not yet come into operation.

The population of the County of Carleton in 1840 was 13,381 so.ls, and the estimated quantity of cleared land, 49,553 acres. The quantity of vacant land sold in 1845 was 5,871 acres, all, with one exception, in lots less than 200 acres.

An Agricultural Society was established in this County six years since, and the annual Reports show that the members have been both active and diligent. The soil of Carleton, generally, is of very superior quality, and the portion already cleared and cultivated produces crops of grain and potatoes quite equal to any in the Province, both in quantity and quality. Some very superior stock has also been introduced by Charles Perley, Esq., who, at very considerable expense, has imported animals of the best breed in the United Kingdom, and thereby greatly improved, not only the stock of this County, but the stock of several other Counties. The County of Carleton, from this gentleman's spirited exertions, may boast the best breeding stock in New Branswick.

There is some land of very superior quality in the Valley of the Tobique, which, as yet, is almost wholly in a wilderness state. Whenever this valley is rendered accessible to settlers by highways or railways, it will be one of the districts to which there will be a rush of settlers.

There are extensive deposits of gypsum on the Tobique River, and very fine slate for roofing purposes near its confluence with the River St. John. Near Woodstock there is a deposit of iron ore, which the Geologists of Maine have ascertained to be of very great extent, and of excellent quality. The County of Carleton furnishes a large proportion of the squared Pine Timber sent down the River St. John, and it possesses an almost inexhaustible supply of the best Timber of all descriptions. The establishment of Railways from St. Andrews and St. John, or from either, to Woodstock, will throw open the vast resources of this County in Timber and Iron, and rapidly develope its agricultural capabilities. As a station for supplying the upper country on the St. John River, Woodstock is of some importance. The formation of Railways from St. John or St. Andrews would almost certainly lead to the establishment of other railways from Woodstock to the Grand Falls (another most important station), to Boiestown, and to Campbelton, and Dalhousie, on the Restigouche, with which it is highly desirable a communication across the country should be opened.

So great an extent of this County remains in a wilderness state, that it is difficuit to state its resources or capabilities; but, from what is already known, it may be safely stated that they are not inferior to those of any other County in New Brunswick.

nmis-In a ed :--rming ction. ed by tatoes 1,137 lue of aking erness cotine, actical roduce calcud thus

intv.

tion.

nant h the

ates.

July,

and

great

tlers,

Wil-

ers to

The

18:-

glishn the

arred,

aid.

nsure

e Seat sion of Great ailways ailway ned by b Boies part of om the might rt.

200 E 1

TABLES

SHEWING

THE PRINCIPAL ARTICLES EXPORTED FROM THE PORT OF SAINT JOHN AND ITS OUT-BAYS,

From 1819 to 1845, both years inclusive;

THE ESTIMATED VALUE IN FOUNDS STERLING OF THE IMPORTS AND EXPORTS OF

Return of the Principal Articles exported from the Port of Saint John and Out-Bays, (including Miramichi, Bathurst, Dalhousie, Richibucto, Shediac and Dorchester,) from the year 1819 to the Year 1845, both inclusive.

1001

1002

1900

1891

1820

1819

ARTICLES.

NEW BRUNSWICK,

From 1828 to 1845, both years inclusive;

AND THE NUMBERS AND TONNAGE OF THE SHIPS BUILT IN THE PROVINCE,

From 1825 to 1845, both years inclusive :

ompiled by M. H. PERLEY, Government Emigration Agent,

JANUARY 1847.

Return of the Principal Articles exported from the Port of Saint John and Out-Bays, (including Miramichi, Bathurst, Dalhousie, Richibucto, Shediac and Dorchester.) from the year 1819 to the Year 1845. both inclusive.

AYS,

| | | - | - | STILL TO | 11 (11) | 0111 1110 | year 16 | 1 01 619 | the Year | 1845, | both i | nclusiv | .e. | | |
|--|--|--|--|---|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|---|---|---|---|
| ARTICLES. | 1819 | 1820 | 1821 | 1 18. | 22 1 | 823 | 1824 | 1825 | 1826 | 1827 | 18 | 28 | 1829 | 1830 | 1831 |
| Timber-tons, Dards and Plank-M. ft. Masts and Spars-No. Lathwood-cords, Shingea-M. Shingea-M. Oars-No. Handspikes-No. Handspikes-No. Handspikes-No. Dried Fish-buls. Berings-buls. Berings-buls. Salmor-buls. Salmor-buls. Kitts, kitts, sucked, Fish Oils-buls. | 25, 55 26, 55 26 | 207,85 207,95 | 26 408 26 400 26 400 26 400 26 400 26 400 | 560 23 1415 1 17713 17713 14409 155 14409 155 1440 155 1440 155 1440 1440 1440 14 | 7,821 2 1,189 1,183 1,183 1,183 1,183 1,067 1,268 | 25,021 12,177 4,392 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,173 1,177 1,17 | 298,236 12,997 4,433 5,718 5,433 5,433 3,341 3,354 11,006 5,436 5,436 5,436 5,436 5,436 11,005 5,436 11,005 5,436 11,005 5,436 11,005 5,436 11,005 11 | 388,300 14,623 5,131 5,131 5,131 6,19 6,19 4,550 4,550 4,550 29,490 9,514 7,030 9,514 7,030 9,514 4,06 | 279,64 10,79, 4,700 4,700 1,211 1,210 1,235 1,422 1,235 1,422 1,235 1,422 1,235 1,422 1,235 1,422 1,235 1,422 1,235 1,422 1,235 1,25 | 187,3 187,3 6,44 6,44 7,0,96 10,96 10,96 8,20 2,66 8,20 2,66 8,20 2,66 8,20 2,66 8,20 2,66 8,20 2,66 8,20 10,96 10,96 10,96 10,96 10,96 10,96 10,96 10,000 10,0000 10,0000 10,0000 10,0000 10,0000 10,00000000 | 111 1 2 2 3 3 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 5 | 33666 33666 1,278 | $\begin{array}{c} 190,162\\ 5,579\\ 5,579\\ 3,436\\ 3,436\\ 3,436\\ 3,436\\ 3,436\\ 3,436\\ 3,436\\ 3,436\\ 3,436\\ 1,783\\ 1,783\\ 1,783\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,189\\ 1,178\\ 1,219\\ $ | 232.515 232.515 4.2225 3.7717 5.035 5.688 3.7568 3.75 | $\begin{array}{c} 186, 013\\ 28, 920\\ 3, 750\\ 3, 750\\ 3, 750\\ 3, 750\\ 1, 159\\ 1, 159\\ 22, 915\\ 2$ |
| A DUTATION | | | - | | | - | - | | | | | | | | - |
| AINTICHES. | 1832 | 1833 | 1834 | 1835 | 1836 | 1837 | 183 | 9 183 | 9 184 | 0 18 | 41 | 1842 | 1843 | 1844 | , 1845 |
| Luncer-room A Deards and Plank,-M. ft. Deals,-M. ft. Matts and Spars -No. Lathwood-cords, Stares-M. Stares-M. Oars-No. Brade Fish-pols. Herrings-bbls. Herrings-bbls. Alerires, bbls. Samoru-bbls. Maries Fish-boxes, " kitts, " smoked, " smoked, " smoked, | 2.08.227 30,962 4.178 5,465 5,465 1.564 1.564 1.8702 1.87 | $\begin{array}{c} 185,135\\ 30,875\\ 30,875\\ 4,292\\ 3,660\\ 6,345\\ 1,517\\ 1,517\\ 8,604\\ 8,604\\ 8,604\\ 1,517\\ 1,517\\ 8,604\\ 25,187\\ -1\\ -1\\ -1\\ -1\\ -1\\ -1\\ -1\\ -1\\ -1\\ -1$ | 195,421 35,625 5,625 5,430 3,332 3,332 3,325 3,325 3,0461 3,0461 1,965 1,965 1,965 1,965 1,965 | 278,195 49,104 4,378 5,090 9,439 5,499 25,013 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,488 5,491 1,57 5,488 5,491 1,57 5,4915,491 5,49155555555555555555555555555555555555 | 219,09 46,58 3,53 3,79,98 7,98 7,524,60 7,790 5,886 5,886 7,796 5,964 5,886 7,799 5,964 5,650 5,650 5,650 5,650 5,650 5,650 5,650 5,790 5,790 5,790 5,790 5,790 5,790 5,790 5,7000 5,700 5,7000 5,7000 5,7000 5,7000 5,7000 5,70000000000 | 222.00 56,88 56,88 56,88 5,11 1,412 1,412 1,122 1, | 269, 269, 269, 269, 269, 269, 269, 269, | 218 251, 2282 251, 2282 729, 259 256, 238, 238, 238, 238, 238, 238, 238, 238 | $\begin{array}{c} 379 \\ 261 \\ 453 \\ 453 \\ 453 \\ 565 \\ 795 \\ 795 \\ 710 \\ 110 \\ 16 \\ 710 \\ 116 \\ 16 \\ 729 \\ 116 \\ 16 \\ 729 \\ 116 \\ 125 \\ 729 \\ 100 \\ 125 \\ 729 \\ 100 \\ 125 \\ 729 \\ 100 \\ 125 \\ 729 \\ 100 \\ 125 \\ 729 \\ 100 \\ 125 \\ 729 \\ 100 \\ 125 \\ 729 \\ 100 \\ 125 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 729 \\ 720 \\ 72$ | 118 220 118 220 118 220 118 220 111 8 111 9 111 9 1 | $\begin{array}{c} 690 \\ 511 \\ 511 \\ 511 \\ 522 \\ 532 \\$ | 25,25,215 7,632 2,892 9,892 9,892 1,615 1,615 1,612 | 191,335 8,6735 8,5735 8,5735 8,5257 3,3232 3,3232 6,536 1,576 1,576 1,576 1,576 1,576 1,516 1,576 1,536 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,155 5,389 2,576 1,576 1,576 1,576 1,577 2,5777 2,5777 2,5777 2,5777 2,5777 2,57777 2,57777 2,577777 2,57777777777 | $\begin{array}{c} 190,320\\ 8,144\\ 8,144\\ 5,558\\ 7,558\\ 7,042\\ 7,042\\ 7,042\\ 7,042\\ 3,558\\ 3,558\\ 3,053\\ 3,053\\ 3,053\\ 2,429\\ 6,419\\ $ | $\begin{array}{c} & 244.788\\ & 244.788\\ & 1129,740\\ & 2,564\\ & 3,206\\ & 8,320$ |

35

Table of the estimated value in Pounds Sterling of the Imports of the Province of New Brunswick, from all parts of the world, from the year 1828 to the year 1845, both years inclusive.

| 1 | BRIT | ISH COLONIE | 6. | United | | |
|------------|--|---|---|---|--|--|
| From Great | | North | | States of | Foreign | TOTAL. |
| Britain. | West Indies | America. | Elsewhere | America. | States. | |
| 1 295,526 | 60,237 | 162,686 | | 123,662 | 1,470 | 643,581 |
| 291,598 | 72,773 | 138,527 | 395 | - 133,976 | 827 | 638,096 |
| 285.871 | 92,795 | 165,796 | 1,571 | 146,767 | 763 | * 693,563 |
| 301,729 | 63,595 | 159,285 | 1,785 | 77,476 | 1 | - 603,870 |
| 314.097 | | 261,544 | | 123,192 | 5,216 | 704,049 |
| 295,939 | 64.311 | 192,668 | 4,227 | 136,432 | 1,022 | 694,599 |
| 373,297 | 70,718 | 213,859 | 10,029 | 109,606 | 3,658 | 781,167 |
| 521.479 | 59.801 | 277.879 | 7,247 | 102,839 | 615 | 969,860 |
| 734.394 | 53,120 | 340.315 | 3,614 | 112,713 | 5,381 | 1,249.537 |
| 565.724 | 47.605 | 272.089 | 1,927 | 124,991 | 45,714 | 1,058,050 |
| 682,843 | 65,578 | 320,560 | 1,196 | 121,160 | 13,292 | 1,185,629 |
| 813.179 | 27.574 | 384,792 | 1,229 | 249,298 | 37,132 | 1,513,204 |
| 773.281 | 17.809 | 254.686 | 1,126 | 254,134 | 35,281 | 1,336,317 |
| 610.066 | 2.044 | 171,094 | 256 | 195,678 | 22,940 | 1,002,058 |
| 217.282 | 3.561 | 150.864 | 685 | 162,442 | 5,477 | 540,307 |
| 337.240 | 2.247 | 145.645 | 570 | 140,259 | 13,725 | 639,680 |
| 454.630 | 3.581 | 146,174 | | 207,484 | 38,230 | 850,099 |
| 617,152 | 4.172 | 158,649 | 791 | 312,273 | 12,921 | 1,105,958 |
| | From Great Britain. 295,526 291,598 285,871 301,729 314,097 295,939 373,297 521,479 734,394 565,724 682,843 813,179 773,281 610,066 217,282 337,240 454,630 617,152 | BRIT BRIT Britain. West Indies 295,526 60,237 291,598 72,773 285,871 92,795 301,729 63,595 314,097 295,939 64,311 373,297 70,718 521,479 59,801 734,394 53,120 565,724 47,605 682,843 65,578 813,179 27,574 773,281 17,809 610,066 2,044 217,282 3,561 337,240 2,247 454,630 3,581 617,152 4,172 | BRITISH COLONIE Britsh North Britsh West Indies America. 295,526 60,237 162,686 291,598 72,773 138,527 285,871 92,795 165,796 301,729 63,595 159,285 314,097 261,544 295,939 64,311 192,668 373,297 70,718 213,859 521,479 59,801 277,879 734,394 53,120 340,315 565,724 47,605 272,089 682,843 65,578 320,560 813,179 27,574 384,792 773,281 17,809 254,686 610,066 2,044 171,094 217,282 3,561 150,864 337,240 2,247 145,645 454,630 3,581 146,174 617,152 4,172 158,649 | BRITISH COLOMES. From Great Britain. North Britain. 295,526 60,237 162,686 291,598 72,773 138,527 395 285,871 92,795 165,796 1,571 301,729 63,595 159,285 1,785 314,097 261,544 295,939 64,311 192,668 4,227 373,297 70,718 213,859 10,029 521,479 59,801 277,879 7,247 734,394 53,120 340,315 3,614 565,724 47,605 272,089 1,927 682,843 65,578 320,560 1,196 813,179 27,574 384,792 1,229 773,281 17,809 254,686 1,126 610,066 2,044 171,094 253 217,282 3,561 150,864 685 337,240 2,247 145,645 570 454,630 | $\begin{tabular}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$ | $\begin{tabular}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$ |

Table of the estimated value in Pounds Sterling of the Exports to all parts of the world from the Province of New Brunswick, from the year 1828 to the year 1845, both years inclusive.

| | То | BRIT | ISH COLONIES |] | United | | T |
|--------|----------|-------------|--------------|--------|-----------|---------|---------|
| Years. | Great | | North , | Else- | States of | Foreign | TOTAL |
| | Britain. | West Indies | America. | where. | America. | States. | 1.000 |
| 1828 | 244,573 | 133,161 | 55,802 | 181 | 18,084 | 6,054 | 457,855 |
| 1829 | 271.238 | 159.388 | 49,096 | 6,840 | 26,959 | 698 | 514,219 |
| 1830 | 335,132 | 133,460 | 65,568 | 5,134 | 30,372 | 641 | 570,307 |
| 1831 | 266.247 | 72,629 | 60,418 | 6,357 | 18,017 | 3,650 | 427,318 |
| 1832 | 433.584 | , | 175.018 | | 30,798 | 2,400 | 641,800 |
| 1833 | 337 594 | 87.795 | 94.077 | 8.440 | 29,462 | 1,259 | 558,627 |
| 1934 | 392 347 | 71.451 | 88,125 | 5.832 | 20,411 | 738 | 578,904 |
| 1001 | 475 800 | 69 602 | 74 312 | 6.350 | 24.299 | 1.782 | 652,154 |
| 1026 | 121 990 | 66 773 | 118 225 | 2,222 | 29.224 | 4.612 | 652,645 |
| 1097 | 440 950 | 67 005 | 00 105 | 3 965 | 25,185 | 6,196 | 650,615 |
| 1090 | 440,200 | 102 710 | 199,560 | 3 961 | 25.598 | 2.056 | 792.119 |
| 1000 | 501 000 | 110,710 | 120,000 | 1 091 | 35 472 | 2947 | 819.291 |
| 1839 | 031,208 | 110,003 | 101,000 | 1,805 | 23 009 | 3 4 18 | 753.036 |
| 1840 | 504,096 | 38,997 | 181,022 | 1,095 | 12007 | 2 051 | 405 690 |
| 1841 | 343,675 | 57,910 | 76,933 | 83 | 13,987 | 3,001 | 450,025 |
| 1842 | 303,307 | 72,411 | 67,789 | 3,260 | 29,453 | 1,239 | 487,479 |
| 1843 | 410,107 | 50,589 | 56,171 | 2,572 | 16,190 | 2,963 | 538,592 |
| 1844 | 494.022 | 21,189 | 59,347 | 4,367 | 16,909 | 3,003 | 598,837 |
| 1845 | 667 937 | 17,529 | 67,101 | 3.814 | 27,939 | 3,302 | 787,624 |

182

Re

1

Ye

18

18

182

183

183

183

183

vince o the

AL. 3,581 3,096 3,563 3,870 1,049 1,599 1,167 9,860 9,537 3,050 5,629 3,204 6,317 2,058 0,307 9,686 0,099

urts of to the

5,958

AL

7,855 4,219 0,307 7,318 1,800 8,627 8,904 2,154 2,645 0,615 2,119 9,291 3,036 5,629 5,629 5,629 17,479 88,592

7,624

37

16

Return of the New Vessels registered in the Province of New Brunswick, and their Tonnage, in each year from the year 1825 to the year 1845, both years inclusive, including Vessels built for owners in the United Kingdom, and sent home under Certificate.

| Years. | Ports. | No. | Registered Tonnage. | Total, Tons. | Remarks. |
|--------|---------------------------|-----|------------------------|--------------|----------|
| 1825. | Saint John and ? | 102 | 24,421 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 18 | 4,472 | | |
| | Vessels, | 120 | | 28,893 | |
| 1826. | Saint John and | 116 | 27,944 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 14 | 3,676 | | |
| | Vessels, | 130 | | 31,620 | e |
| 1827. | Saint John and Miramichi. | 94 | 20,097 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 5 | 1,709 | | |
| | Vessels, | 99 | | 21,806 | |
| 1828. | Saint John and Z | 63 | 14,379 | | - |
| | Saint Andrews, | 8 | 1,277 | | ۵. |
| | Vessels, | 71 | | 15,656 | |
| 1829. | Saint John and Miramichi. | 55 | 6,678 | | - |
| | Saint Andrews, | 9 | 1,772 | | |
| | Vessels, | 64 | | 8,450 | |
| 1830. | Saint John and Miramichi. | 40 | 8,178 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 12 | 1,064 | | |
| - | Vessels, | 52 | | 9,242 | |
| 1831. | Saint John, Miramichi | 40 | 6,476 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 13 | 922 | | |
| | · Vessels, | 61 | | 8,571 | |
| 832. | Saint John and A | 55 | 11,465 | | - |
| | Saint Andrews, | 15 | 2,616 | e = 1 | |
| | Vessels, | 70 | | 14,081 | |
| 833. | Saint John, | 63 | 12,835 | | |
| 5 | Saint Andrews, | 27 | 3,198 | | |
| 1 | Vessels, | 97 | | 17,837 | |

| Years. | Ports. | No. | Registered Tonnage. | Total, Tons. | Remarks. |
|--------|----------------|-----|------------------------|--------------|-----------------------|
| 1834. | Saint John | 1 | 29,916 | | 1 |
| 1001. | Miramichi. | | 2,172 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | - | 1,052 | | |
| | Vessels, | 92 | | 24,140 | |
| 1835 | Saint John | 72 | 19,920 | | |
| | Miramichi. | 13 | 3,690 | | For owners in the |
| | Saint Andrews, | 12 | 2,186 | | United Kingdom- |
| | Vessels, | 97 | | 25,796 | J V CASCIS, 010 10115 |
| 1836. | Saint John, | 81 | 24,679 | - | 10 |
| | Miramichi, | 8 | 3,147 | • | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 11 | 1,817 | | - |
| | Vessels, | 100 | | 29,643 | |
| 1837. | Saint John, | 64 | 19,493 | 1 | |
| | Miramichi, | 21 | 5,895 | | · |
| | Saint Andrews, | 14 | 1,900 | | , |
| | Vessels, | 99 | | 27,288 | |
| 1838. | Saint John, | 82 | 19,893 | | |
| | Miramichi, | 19 | 5,478 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 21 | 3,796 | | |
| | Vessels, | 122 | | 29,167 | |
| 1839. | Saint John, | 198 | 30,454 | - | |
| | Miramichi, | 27 | 9,837 | · | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 29 | 5,573 | | |
| | Vessels, | 164 | | 45,864 | |
| 1840. | Saint John, | 108 | 42,922 | | |
| | Miramichi, | 31 | 12,231 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 29 | 8,943 | _ | |
| | Vessels, | 168 | | 64,104 | |
| 1841. | Saint John, | 78 | 30,449 | | |
| | Miramichi, | 31 | 13,632 | 4 | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 10 | 3,058 | | |
| | Vessels, | 119 | | 47,140 | |
| 1842. | Saint John, | 54 | 12,558 | | - |
| | Miramichi, | 20 | 7,129 | - | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 13 | 3,153 | | |
| | 1 | | | - | |

Return of New Vessels-Continued

ī

1

18

38

| Years. | Ports. | No. | Registered. Tonnage. | Total, Tons. | · Remarks. |
|--------|----------------|-----|-------------------------|--------------|------------|
| 1843. | Saint John, | 40 | 8,745 | | |
| | Miramichi, | 14 | 3,967 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 10 | 1,838 | | |
| | Vessels, | 64 | | 14.550 | |
| 1844. | Saint John, | 54 | 13.292 | , | |
| | Miramichi, | 25 | 9.266 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 8 | 1,985 | | |
| | Vessels, | 87 | | 24,543 | |
| 845. | Saint John, | 56 | 21.883 | | |
| | Miramichi, | 21 | 5.563 | | |
| | Saint Andrews, | 15 | 1,526 | | |
| • | Vessels, | 92 | | 28.972 | |

.

1 1 1 1 1 1 .

. .

and the set of the

0

.

and the second se

. . (1.1.1.1)

.

, es - 5 - 1

Return of New Vessels-Continued.

the m-

tons.

39

REPORT AND ESTIMATE

CONCERNING AN

ELECTRO-MAGNETIC TELEGRAPH

BETWEEN

FREDERICTON AND SAINT JOHN,

ADDRESSED TO

SIR WILLIAM M. G. COLEBROOKE, K. H., &C. &C.

LIEUTENANT GOVERNOR OF THE PROVINCE OF NEW BRUNSWICK.

25TH JANUARY, 1847.

Fredericton, 25th January, 1847.

SIR,—At the desire of Your Excellency we have prepared a short Report upon a line of Telegraphic communication between Fredericton and St. John.

a line of Telegraphic communication between recention and between recention and the subject, and the It has been drawn up with as much care as the novelty of the subject, and the means of judging at our command have allowed, and, in submitting it, we desire to say that it will always be our anxious wish to assist Your Excellency in forwarding this most important and laudable undertaking.

warding this most important and laurable undertaking. A revolution in the Telegraphic system has been recently effected by the aid of a force called Electro-Magnetism, and this application of the force in question, seems to be fraught with consequences not less important to mankind than those which have resulted from the application of steam to the purposes of locomotion.

The Electro-Magnetic Telegraph can be made to convey intelligence in few or in many words, on matters of trivial or of vital importance, openly or with secrecy, for one or for one thousand miles, by night or by day, in winter or summer, at a cost not greater than is incurred by the present Post Office system, and with a velocity which is only comparable to that of a thought or a sensation, or to a ray of light, or a flash of lightning.

or light, or a hash of lightning. Not only are all these marvellous effects asserted to be possible, but they have been demonstrated, and are capable of being realized wherever it is thought worth while to try.

Worth while to try. The value of such a mode of transmitting intelligence cannot be over-estimated, and we feel confident that, within a very few years, the adoption of this system will become general in all civilized countries. The thoughts, the feelings, and the wishes of one man will be conveyed to another, one hundred niles off, as fast as they can be uttered or intelligibly expressed to himself, or to his nearest neighbour, and we will at length have acquired a power over time and space as great as that which we have already acquired over matter.

as that which we have already acquired over interaction of what has been already As these remarks are based upon a consideration of what has been already achieved and done by means of the Electro-Magnetic Telegraph, it remains still to determine whether the importance of the communications between any two given places is sufficient to justify the outlay required to secure the advantages of such rapid transmission.

of chi om im wo of] Cir spe line 1 and cur a-y pari E botl mor con Tel not assu be d prise conf agai T anne vet.

to m It char to t expe

that t

ment

found

wire o

prefer

of tree

· See

Th

Although we do not feel that it is our province to decide upon the importance of the communications now going on between the Seat of Government and the chief seat of Commerce in New Brunswick, yet we cannot refrain from stating our decided conviction that, if the present communications are not of sufficient importance, the mere fact of the establishment of an Electro-Magnetic Telegraph would soon make them so.

These considerations are entirely apart from any that might attach to a line of Railway from St. John to Fredericton, or to the connection of our Telegraphic Circuit with others from Quebec to Fredericton, or from St. John to Halifax; we speak at present in favor of a line between this place and St. John, and of that line as being worthy of immediate adoption.

By the estimate which we have attempted to make, the cost of construction and maintenance for the first year would not much exceed five thousand pounds currency, and the permanent charges would not exceed one thousand pounds a-year, so that we may be justified in saying that the outlay is not great in comparison of the public advantages which would result from its establishment.

But it is not all expenditure: there is a certainty of considerable returns, at both termini, in the course of every year. If these exceeded the interest on the money expended, it might fairly be asked whether, in view of the responsibility connected therewith, the Government was not entitled to secure and maintain the Telegraph as a source of Provincial Revenue; or, supposing that the returns did not cover the interest on the investment, whether the Government ought not to assume the loss, in consideration of the public benefit derived therefrom. It is to be doubted, after all, whether private parties would be likely to take up an enterprise of so novel a character; whether they could give it the same title to public confidence; or whether they could, so efficiently as the Government, protect it against wanton or malicions injury.

47:

upon

nd the

desire

in for-

he aid

estion,

1 those

notion.

few or

crecy,

r, at a

with a

a ray

y have

hoùght

mated,

system

and the

fast as neigh-

as great

already

ins still

any two

There has been considerable difficulty in preparing the estimate herewith annexed, and there are several of the rates which we state with great diffidence; yet, on the whole, we apprehend that the general charge will be found adequate to meet the several heads of expenditure.

It will be necessary to make some further explanatory remarks upon the various charges, which, it will be seen, refer—1st, to the apparatus and the wires; 2nd, to the posts which sustain the wires; and, lastly, to the salaries and office expenditure.

The system which we advise for adoption in New Brunswick is that of Professor Morse, of New York. His method is not only cheaper than all the others, but likewise excels them in the important peculiarity which it offers of *registering upon paper* all Telegraphic communications.*

It would be only fair to Professor Morse to ascertain how far the adoption of his system in this country, without reference to him, would prejudice his rights. At all events, we are not now prepared to recommend any system which does not register upon paper the Telegraphic dispatch.

We suggest that a double circuit should be established in the first instance, and that this be attempted with two wires only, the earth being, by a peculiar arrangement, rendered available in both circuits. If a third wire, or other circuits, were found to be necessary, they could be added at any time, and at an outlay for the wire only.

The estimate has been made out for a line of 65 miles, which, we believe, is the length of the route to St. John, by the valley of the Nerepis River; and we have preferred the present highway to any other line, because it is already well cleared of trees, and, therefore, less likely to endanger the wires and posts by "windfalls,"

* See a description of the American Electro-Magnetic Telegraph by A. Vail, Philadelphia, 1845.

&c. A shorter line through the woods might, no doubt, be found; but, in such a rough country, and in such a tempestuous climate, it would be liable to accidents which would be always difficult to detect, and almost impossible speedily to repair. On the present highway the wires would always be under inspection, and there would be no difficulty in proceeding with any occasional repairs.

would be no difficulty in proceeding with any occusion right bank of the River St. By the route proposed, the wires would keep the right bank of the River St. John as far as the Falls, where nature has very greatly favoured their transmission across the River to the City of St. John.

across the River to the Oity of Or bound We suggest that posts, eight inches square below, six inches square above, and about twenty feed long, with a board capping (to prevent the lodgment of water or ice about the wires) and strongly braced, and loaded with two or three tons of stone, should be set upon the ground, at distances not exceeding 200 feet apart. Where the ground is favorable for sinking. the posts might be set in the ground, but it would be necessary to enter them to the depth of five or six feet, a cross sill having been previously fixed at their lower extremity, to prevent the disturbing action of the frozen soil upon them.

action of the frozen soft fipon them. Where the posts are thus sunk, we conceive that a considerable saving might be effected in the estimated charges for scantling, for framing, and for loading

with stones. Whatever method of securing the posts is adopted, it must never be forgotten that their stability and sufficiency are of paramount importance.

that their stability and sumelency are of plantatic tubes placed under ground would be It would seem, at first sight, that metalic tubes placed under ground would be safer and better conductors of the wires; but the expense of trenching, and the safer and better conductors of the wires; but the is adoption in the present case.

difficulty of seeing and remedying defects, forbid their adoption in the present case. If the Telegraph was adopted by Government, and put under the control of the

Post Office authorities, we imagine that the requisite accommodation for the apparatus might readily be found in their offices, at the respective termini; and the charges for transmisson of correspondence and intelligence need not exceed the average rate under the present method.

The salary of the Chief Superintendent of construction ought not to be less than $\pounds 500$.

His familiarity with all the chemical and mechanical details must be undoubted; while his personal presence on the line would be continually required, and no portion of the work could be completed without his most thorough supervision and warranty. The above charge need not, however, become a permanent one, although those for the Clerks and Messengers undoubtedly would remain. The Clerks would have to acquire a familiarity not only with the Telegraphic charactérs, but also with the details of the galvanic battery and register.

ters, but also with the details of the garrante barry in a togetably greater than The estimated average cost per mile of this line is considerably greater than that which has been adopted as the ground of action elsewhere; but it does not at present seem possible to establish a double circuit in this Province at any thing so low as £41 per mile.

So low as x41 per line. All which is most respectfully submitted by Your Excellency's most obedient and humble servants,

J. ROBB, M.D., J. B. TOLDERVY, M.D.

To His Excellency Sir Wm. M. G. Colebrooke, K.H., Lieutenant Governor, &c. &c.

Estimate of Charges in establishing and maintaining, for one year, an Electro-Magnetic Telegraph between St. John and Fredericton.

| 130 miles (for two circuits) of prepared Copper wire, at £12 10s. per mile Delivering and fixing the wires, at 10s. per mile | ••• | | £1625 32 | 0 10 | 000 | | | |
|--|---------|---------|--------------------|-------------|------|---------|----|---|
| per station | •• | | :150 | 0 | 0 | - 61907 | 10 | 0 |
| 1,716 Posts, 20 feet long, 8 in. ⋈ 8 in. below, and 6 in. ⋈ 6 ir above, with two Cross-sills below, 10 feet long, and 8 in. ⋈ 8 in. thick, and four Braces, 7 feet long, and 8 in. ⋈ 8 in. thick, or 68 feet of acantling, at about 12s. 6d, per 100 feet (lineal measure) say | s. 7 | d. 6 | , | | | -21007 | 10 | |
| Planing, framing, and capping the Posts, say, at Ψ foot Preparing ground, hauling and setting each Post | 73 | 6 0 | | | | • | | |
| Coal Tar, and painting each Post. | 2 | 0 | | | | | | |
| per perch | 5 | 0 | | | | - | | |
| | 25 | 0 | | | | 2145 | 0 | 0 |
| Salary of the Chief Superintendent of construction for one | | | | | | | | |
| year, Two Clerks at £200, | | | £500 400 100 | 0 0 0 | 0000 | | | |
| Two Offices, Rent and Charges at £40, | | | 80 | 0 | 0 | 1080 | 0 | 0 |
| • | | | | | | £5032 | 10 | 0 |
| Average cost per mile, abont £77. | | | | | | | | |

ch a lents pair. there

1.4

ssion

, and water ons of part. ound, ss sill rbing

might ading

gotten

uld be nd the t case. t of the for the i; and exceed

be less

oubted; and no ervision ent one, . The charac-

er than loes not ny thing

obedient

M.D.

Fredericton, 4th February, 1847.

Vi

res

Te

ing

the

inc

gib

tim

rate

ofi

the

my

inte

sion

cour

trea

part

com

belo

achi

exter

the v

verse

Profe

exten miles but c exert conne monti conne Fro

In

Τ

Ż

SIR,—In reply to Your Excellency's note of the 35th ult., requesting us to extendour estimate for an Electro-Magnetic 'Telegraph from Saint John to Halifax, we beg to state for Your Excellency's information, that we are inclined to believe that it might be continued at nearly the same rate of outlay as that at which we have already estimated it between Fredericton and Saint John.

The distance from this place to Saint John, by the Nerepis Road, is 65 miles, or exactly one fifth part of the distance from here to Halifax, so that the charge for establishing the whole Line of Telegraphic communication from here to Halifax, would be somewhere near $\pounds 25,000$.

It will be seen that our estimate for this distance is as great as that assumed by the parties in Quebec, as sufficient for the whole Line from Quebec to Halifax, but we frankly avow our inability to reduce it to a figure so low, and we doubt whether they can have taken up the details of the subject with sufficient accuracy. They also seem to think that a short saving of distance by the Metis Road and the Gulf Shore, might induce them to carry a Line in that direction, but while all the difficulties of maintaining the Line in an unsettled country would thus be greatly increased, almost all the advantages of a Telegraph would be lost to this Province. Thus we at once decide against the feasibility of any Line in the direction above referred to.

In the present state of our knowledge regarding the maximum distance to which the powers of a Galvanic Battery and its conducting wires are limited in practice, it would be premature to decide minutely upon the number of points or stations along the Line, where it would be necessary to take up and repeat the Telegraphic Despatch; but as it will always be a matter of the greatest consequence to be able to discover where interruptions have arisen, it would not be prudent to place these repeating stations more than sixty or seventy miles apart. In this view of the case, one repeating station between Saint John and the Nova Scotia Frontier, would be sufficient, and again, another between that point and Halifax, making in all, three stations intermediate between Saint John and Halifax.

The small outlay required for this undertaking, when compared with the immense advantages which must accrue from it, seem to warrant us in the belief that it might be proceeded with immediately. If there was a Line of Railway actually in existence, no doubt the Telegraphic Line would accompany it; but as many years must elapse before the Rail Road is completed, it becomes a matter of consideration whether the Telegraph should be doomed to the inevitable delay to which the other is obviously subject: and again, were the present plan adopted, the commercial advantages of the Telegraph would be at once secured at places which the Line of Rail Road might not probably approach.

All of which is most respectfully subnitted by Your Excellency's most obedient and humble servants,

J. ROBB, J. B. TOLDERVY.

To His Excellency Sir Wm. M. G. Colebrooke, &c. &c. &c.

REPORTS OF MR. WILKINSON

ON

ELECTRO-MAGNETIC TELEGRAPHS & RAILWAYS

IN THE UNITED STATES.

Fredericton, 24th February, 1847. MAY IT PLEASE YOUR EXCELLENCY,-

In obedience to an instruction communicated to me, at the instance of Your Excellency, on the 8th ultimo, that I would take the opportunity of my intended visit to the United States, to obtain for the Government such practical details respecting the construction and expense of Wooden Railways and the Electric Telegraph, as would be likely to be useful in reference to the project of establishing the same in this Province, I have, with a view to these objects, employed the necessarily short period at my command, embraced in a month's absence, including going and returning.

In order to report to Your Excellency in a manner sufficiently full and intelligible, with regard to both Railway and Telegraph, it is probable that a longer time will be necessary than may be desirable in relation to the Telegraph sepa-

As I was in fact prevented by want of time from applying to all the sources of information I should have wished to consult respecting the Telegraph, I am the less disposed to speak minutely on the details of construction, or to claim for my observations generally higher authority than would be due to those of any intelligent observer of what is passing amongst our neighbours, during an excursion of a few days through the most populous, active and improved parts of their country. I therefore beg Your Excellency's permission' the more generally to treat of this object, and to report on the other separately, and with the more particular consideration which, I trust, it will be found to claim.

The Magnetic Telegraph is now so well established, and its results have become so divested of uncertainty, that it can no longer be considered as a subject belonging only to the progressive investigations of science. Like other high achievements which have preceded it, it is now in full energy, exerting and daily extending its influence upon the affairs and relationships of communities and of the world, but more than all others does it exhibit a capacity of rapid and uni-

In the year 1844 the first American line of Telegraph was completed by Professor Morse, of the United States, under the sanction of Government, and extended between the cities of Washington and Baltimore, a distance of forty This experimental line fulfilled all that was promised by its projector; miles. but continued the only one in operation until the Spring of 1846, when, by the exertions of Joint Stock Associations, Philadelphia and New York were also connected with the cities first named ; and from that time, within a few short months, the system embraces an extent of upwards of thirteen hundred miles, connecting the following important points of the United States and Canada :--

From New York to New Haven, Hartford, Springfield and Boston, 265 From New York to Albany, and the intermediate places to Buffalo, 507

17. us to lifax, elieve chwe

niles, harge Hali-

umed lifax. doubt racy. d and le all us be o this n the

ce to ed in its or it the onseot be part. Nova t and and

e imbelief ilway yit; nes a neviesent e se-

most

Y.

| Van | New York to Philadelphia, Baltimore and Washingto | on, | | 225 |
|------|--|-------|-------|-----|
| From | Philedelphia to Harrisbezan, | ••• | | 100 |
| From | Boston to Lowell. | ••• | | 20 |
| From | Boston to Portland, unfinished, say, | ted.) | • • • | 00 |
| From | (The whole distance is 110 miles, and an ine point of Auburn (on the Albany and Buffalo Line) to Ithaca, | | | 40 |
| From | Troy to Saratoga, | • • • | | 195 |
| From | Buffalo, U.S., to Teronto, in Canada, | ••• | ••• | 120 |
| | | | | |

Total

... 1374

M tic go the ye is for mu

hal

pro

Li

pro

An

bec

alto

the

the

mu

to b

con

exp

med

the

regi

it of

ing

prac

desi

ansv

sary

mun

less

with

to co

com

com

two

accu

be at

the l

grap

perso

at a :

Regi

cost (

one o

to be struc

two (

W

7

.

In addition to these, besides several contemplated inferior Lines, a principal one of nearly 1400 miles is represented as already contracted for, and most probably is in progress, extending from Washington, by way of Charleston and Mobile, to New Orleans. In fact no Schedule of Telegraphic Lines can now be relied upon for a month in succession, as hundreds of miles may be added in that space of time. So easy of attainment does such a result appear to be, and so lively the interest felt in its accomplishment, that it is scarcely doubtful that the whole of the populous parts of the United States will, within two or three years, be covered with a Telegraphic net-work, like a spider's web, suspending its principal threads upon important points along the sea-board of the Atlantic on one side, and upon similar points along the Lake frontier on the other. The experiment has proved that no important intelligence of general interest could touch any one point, but that, if need be, it would be instantly and simultaneously understood at every other point of such a system. This is assuming, however, that a net-work so liable to derangement by accident or by wanton injury, is at the moment in perfect working order. It is found not to be exempt from such occasional derangement; yet that the defect is, in most instances, such only as may be speedily detected and repaired. The whole range of wire being exposed to observation along a public way, it can be examined nearly as rapidly as the inspector can travel by the ordinary modes of conveyance adapted to such way.

This difficulty is therefore not considered of much weight against the more important recommendations of the Telegraph as at present constructed. It is besides surrounded by the moral and social protection of a well-understood common interest and benefit; so that a wilful injury to the Telegraph would bring upon its anthor, if detected, besides the proper civil penalty, also the disgrace which would be due to an odious offence against the public.

15

The confidence in the efficiency of Telegraphic communication has now become so established, that the most important commercial transactions daily transpire, by its means, between correspondents several hundred miles apart. Ocular evidence of this was afforded me by a communication a few minutes old between a merchant in Toronto, and his correspondent in New York, distant about 632 miles. The advantages of this rapid mode of communicating and of spreading intelligence, are also not less experienced by other classes, and especially by the farmer, who can thus, as promptly as the merchant, avail himself of a knowledge of changes in the market. This effect was remarked after the arrival of the Hibernia last month, with heavy orders for agricultural produce, and the news of the scarcity in Great Britain, Ireland, and elsewhere. Within four days from the time of the Steamer having touched at Boston, and almost as soon as the news could ordinarily have reached them, the farmers from the interior of the State of New York, informed of the state of things by the Magnetic Telegraph, were thronging the streets of Albany with innumerable team-loads of grs , whilst the freight-trains of the Railways from thence to New York and to Boston, were wholly inadequate either to the conveyance of the accumulating supply, or to meet the argent demands at the shipping ports.

From such general facts alone it may be inferred that the extension of the Magnetic Telegraph between important points, has not only so far been practically advantageous and successful, but, on the Great Lines at least, financially a good investment. The profits, in fact, are represented to exceed, on some Lines, the expectations of the projectors; but no authentic statements, I believe, have yet been put forward. The first dividend publicly declared on Telegraphic stock is said to be on behalf of the New York and Buffalo Company, being 5 per cent for the first four months-from 7th September, 1846, to 7th January, 1847. It must be understood, however, that the right of the Patentees is agreed at onehalf, whence the dividend of 3 per cent to the Stockholders is only half the actual This right does not at present extend to the British Provinces; yet all profit. Lines established in the latter would undoubtedly more or less contribute to the profits of those Lines which are beneficial to the Patentees. The claim of the American Patentees is chiefly, if not solely, to the mode of registration, which, because more simple, efficient, and certain than European modes, has been altogether adopted in the United States. But another mode is, I believe, before the public, claiming the superiority of legibly printing at once, on slips of paper, the ordinary letters of the alphabet, instead of the substitutes of lines and dots.

To this assumed improvement, however, Professor Morse has himself devoted much study; and, though he admits it to be practicable, does not acknowledge it to be susceptible of equality with his Telegraphic alph. bet for the purpose of rapid communication; and that such improvement can besides be attained only at the expense of simplicity, and consequently increased risk of derangement in the mechanism employed. For these reasons he considers it unlikely to suspersede the Register at present in use.

There is, however, another difficulty in the way of adopting different modes of registration, not very dissimilar to that of the break of guage on railways; wherever it occurs a certain delay must be the consequence. No doubt a method of printing the letters of the doman alphabet at once, if unattended with any serious practical objection or difficulty, would be preferable to any other, and it would be desirable that its adoption should be general. But when a different system, answering so well, has already been widely extended, some time would be necessary to effect a change. Within the British Provinces, where Telegraphic communication has only commenced, any approved method might be adopted with less disadvantage, as only one point of communication, t' t by way of the Niagara, with the whole American system, would perhaps be established for some years to come. At that point only would the interruption and re-transmission of each communication be necessary, but would unavoidably incur serious delays when communications should follow each other in uninterrupted succession, unless the two modes of registration were equal to each other in point of dispatch. The accumulation of delay would vanish in the proportion that this equality should be attained; and when perfected, the inconvenience would be reduced simply to the loss of time incurred by each re-transmission.

With regard to the method and the expense of construction of Lines of Telegraph, the extensive demand in the United States has there created a class of persons who have acquired skill and experience which enable them to contract at a moderate rate for Lines of any extent, including all materials, excepting the Registers and Batteries, which make comparatively a small part of the whole cost of a long line. The New York, Albany and Buffalo Line is reputed to be one of the most efficient in the United States. From such information as I deem to be reliable, the portion of this Line between New York and Albany was constructed by sub-contractors at about \$125 per mile, including all materials, with two Copper wires of 100fbs, each to the mile.

225

100

26

55

40

31

125

1374

cipal

most

and

w be

that

nd so

t the

ears,

prin-

n one

cperi-

touch

ously

vever,

is at

such

only

posed

as the

way.

more

It is

mmon

g upon

which

ecome

nspire,

Ocular

etween

ut 632

eading

by the

wledge

of the

news of

s from

as the

of the

egraph,

, whilst

n, were

y, or to

A Line between Halifax and Quebee, along the only Post Road at present in use, 668 miles, estimated at the same rate, would cost as follows :----

| Construction, 668 miles, at £31 5s. per mile, | £20,875 | 0 | 0 |
|---|---------|---|----|
| Equipment, say 10 Telegraphic stations, requiring for each 2 Registers at £11 5s., 2 Receiving Magnets at £5 | 325 | 0 | ,0 |

£21,200 0 0

0

0

0

0

To the above must be added the expense of cutting down trees which may be likely to fall within range of the wires. On the whole Line of the St. Lawrence, from Quebec to River dn Loup, the road passes through cleared country. A very large proportion of the remainder of the Line to Halifax is also cleared; but an examination would be necessary in order to judge safely of the expense of clearing away such trees and such portions of the forest as might interfere with the wires.

I am personally ignorant of the character of the land route from St. John to Halifax; but, assuming the obstacles on an average on that portion of the Line not to exceed the same from River du Loup to St. John, I should conceive that it would, by judicious arrangements, cost less than $\pounds 5000$ to remove the whole; and that this sum, with the view to an approximate estimate, may be assumed as a maximum. This would make the total cost of the Line $\pounds 26,200$.

| The expense of working in an efficient manner may be approximately estimated as follows: say for four | | | |
|--|--------|---|--|
| principal and six intermediate stations, | £3.810 | 0 | |
| Office rent, stationery, fuel, light, salaries of a superinten- | | | |
| dent, four operators, four assistant operators, six | | | |
| operators at intermediate stations, messengers, &c. | | | |
| The annual arrange of Bettery kent in active operation. | 250 | 0 | |
| The annual expense of Dattery Reprint dente optimities | 1.572 | 0 | |
| Interest on capital, £20,200, at 0 per cent. | 1 369 | ň | |
| Travelling expenses, repairs, and contingencies; | 1,000 | 0 | |
| , | 0 | 0 | |

The number of intermediate stations suggested may not at all times be so much demanded by the Telegraphic business at those points, as by the efficient preservation of the Line in working order, and the promptitude they will afford in detecting and repairing injuries. They may also beneficially promote, through the interior country, an intelligent appreciation of the merits of the Telegraph, and create a common interest in the security and perfect working of the Line at all times.

In order to judge of the extent of business necessary to yield a revenue equivalent to the above expense, the tariff of the New York, Albany and Buffalo Line may be taken as a guide. (Copy annexed.)

Assuming that the Telegraph shall be in operation 300 days in the year, then 188 communications per day, or equal to 94 in each direction, of not exceeding 15 words each, transmitted the whole length of the Line, or 134 communications per day, or equal to 67 in each direction, if exceeding 15 words each, transmitted the whole length of the Line, charged at the rate of 2s. 6d. each for the former, and 3s. 6d. each for the latter for transmission and delivery, would be necessary to yield the required Revenue: that is to say without reliance upon profits from the intermediate stations, yet which may prove to be of importance.

In order to estimate the time which the transaction of the above extent of business would occupy at each of the extreme stations, we may take the 94 communications from each to be composed of 7050 characters; which, at the rate of 80 characters per minute, would require 88 minutes for the transmission, pre mai it is suc nice

imp

o li

W

Ť٥

fe

to

8

in.

in

se

m

th in sa m us for

tic

oth

fre me

WC

1.

2.

an equal time being simultaneously occupied for writing out and delivery. But a skilful operator can transmit on emergency 100 to 120, or even more characters per minute, or equivalent to the above 7050 in about an hour.

it in

0

0

y be

nce,

very

t an'

lear-

the

in to

Line

that"

ole:

med

0 0

0 0

0 0

0 0

0 0

nuch prerd in ough raph, ne at renne uffalo then eding tions nitted

rmer,

ssary

from

nt of

e 94

t the

ssion,

Gentlemen engaged in mercantile affairs in the principal sea-ports of the British Provinces, are the most competent judges whether the average of about one hour per day be the extreme probable employment that will be given to a line of Telegraph capable of transmitting in both directions, when connected with Montreal and Toronto, almost instantaneous intelligence between all those places and the several ports of the Atlantic coast, from the Gulf of St. Lawrence to the Gulf of Mexico. Also rendering the arrival of a British Packet at Halifax equivalent in the effect of the intelligence with which she may be charged, to her arrival at New Orleans, and at every telegraphic station, nearly at the same time ; and again, her departure from Halifax to Europe, equivalent, in point of intelligence, to her departure, nearly at the same instant, from all the important points of North America.

With regard to the time that would be necessary for the construction of a Line of Telegraph between Quebec and Halifax, all the poles might be deposited in their places, and all materials be nearly in a state of readiness before the present frost be ont of the ground; after which the progress of the work will depend much npon the arrangements made and the force employed. If so desired by the respective Provincial Legislatnres, and the gentlemen who may actively interest themselves in the accomplishment of the object, and provided the necessary exertions be ordinarily prosperous, the whole line may be fit for the transmission of intelligence by the end of July next.

I have estimated for the cost of a line by way of the Post Road at present used by Her Majesty's Mails, chiefly because the route appears to offer facilities for the prompt construction, and afterwards for the management and preservation, of the line, at materially less expense than seems to be practicable by any other route, whether shorter or longer, no other being as yet so well settled or free from natural obstacles. The opening of any other and more eligible line is merely a question of expense. The difference with respect to local objects would be comparatively small.

| 668 1 | niles. |
|-------|--|
| 138 | |
| 806 | |
| | |
| 657 1 | ıtiles. |
| 158 | ** |
| 815 | 66 |
| | 668 1 138 806 657 1 158 815 |

If I may be permitted to express an opinion as to the reason assigned for preferring a line remote from the American frontier, I should say that it is in a maferial degree founded in misconception. From the observations already made, it is manifest that there is and must be a common interest in the security and success of such a line, as the principal or trunk line of the most rapid communication between the whole of this Continent and Europe. Our interest in partaking freely of the advantages of the whole American system cannot be less important to us than a like interest in our system to them.

G

For the present the British Mail is transported through New England to Montreal, but the establishment of Railway communication for the same object through the Provinces, will no doubt embrace also the means of telegraphic communication. Yet, independently of this, it is true with regard to both the immediate and prospective importance of a line of Telegraph by way of the Metis, that it holds out the recommendation of touching at several ports along the Eastern Coast between Quebec and Halifax, and thus promises to benefit in a high degree the shipping and commerce of the River and Gulf of St. Lawrence, whilst the distance being nearly the same, the heavier cost of constructing and protecting the line, right not, upon investigation, seem to outweigh its advantages; and if once in operation, the same consideration of utility would tend to ensure its permanence, even after a more direct line along the route of the railway may be established. Should the coast line, therefore, be at all events preferred in Canada, these may be reasons for concurring in its adoption.

In the mean time it is our obvious policy to inspirit and advance our frontier population by the encouragement amongst them of every judicious enterprise that may tend to such a result.

All which is with great deference submitted.

I have the honor to be, Sir,

Your Excellency's most obedient humble servant,

J. WILKINSON.

To His Excellency Col. Sir W. M. G. Colebrooke, K. H., &c. &c. &c.

OFFICE OF THE NEW YORK, ALBANY AND BUFFALO TELEGRAPH COMPANY. Utica, September, 1846.

RATES OF CHARGES :- For the transmission and writing out of every Communication of *Fifteen Words* or *under* (every Figure or Character beyond the Address and Signature being counted as a Word,) viz :--

T

| Not exceeding 50 miles, | 15 cts. Fe | or every | additional Five | Words o | or under, 10 cts. |
|------------------------------|--------------------|----------|-----------------|---------|-------------------|
| Over 50 and under 150 miles. | 25 cts. 35 cts. | 44 | 44 | ** | 15 cts. |
| Over 300 miles, | 50 cts. | | " | which | in Cities and |
| Exclusive of the charge for | delivering | g Com | munications, | wmen | In Chuce and |

Villages will not exceed Two Cents each.

REGULATIONS :-- 1. First come, first served. 2. Payment in advance. 3. Communications to be written in plain copy and handed to Manager. 4. No one to occupy more than fifteen minutes, whilst others are waiting. 5. No talking allowed in the Operator's Room during business hours. 6. No admission in the Operator's Department without special permission.

admission in the Operator's Department without spontal points for a point of the Tele-Communications destined for any place beyond the termination of the Telegraph, or branching off from any Station, will be faithfully written out at the last Station, and put into the United States Mail.

-THEODORE S. FAXTON, President.

C. LIVINGSTON, Secretary.

TABLE OF DISTANCES BY TELEGRAPH.

Now Nork to Troy and Albany, 180 miles.

| | Hrom Nev | 7 YOU | h | 10 11 | UY | au | u | ** | 10. | may, | | | |
|-------|------------------------|-------|----|--------|----|----|---|----|-----|------|-------|--------------|-----------|
| Frame | Then and Albany to Lit | ica 1 | 00 | miles. | | | | | | 280 | miles | distant from | New York. |
| L LOM | Tinh and tyman in or | | -0 | 11 | | | | | | 330 | 66 | 61 | 49 |
| | Utica to Syracuse, | | 00 | | | | • | | | 356 | 66 | 66 | 44 |
| | Syracuse to Auburn, | | 20 | | | | | • | | 434 | 66 ** | | 66 |
| | Auburn to Rochester, - | | 78 | ** | • | | - | | * | 201 | | 66 | 66 |
| | Rochester to Buffalo. | | 75 | 66 | | | | - | | 90% | | | |

ul In of guth ta th

co

-

or ma six a l Pr situ

21d abo esti but Bal

ex

and Star in t

the one

(SUPPLEMENTARY.)

Since closing the foregoing Report, I have, at Your Excellency's request, perused the Report and Estimate of Dectors Robb and Toldervy, dated on the 25th ultimo, with regard to a Telegraphic line between Fredericton and St. John. In their Report generally I entirely concur, excepting with regard to the expense of constructing the line mentioned. In the absence of other data for their guidance, they have very properly, and of necessity, founded their estimate upon the circumstances of perfect novelty and inexperience involved in the undertaking in this Province. They have consequently assumed to be necessary to the efficiency of the Telegraph certain precautions, materially enhancing the cost, which experience in the United States has proved to be dispensable.

1. The insulating of the extended wire, (except at the points of suspension.)

2. The bracing, framing, planing, ballasting, &c. of the poles.

It is found to be sufficient to use a simple pole of Oak, Hemlock, Pine, Spruce, or Hackmatack, in its rough state, with the branches merely trimmed off, and measuring about thirty feet long, eight inches diameter at the butt, and four to six inches at the top. This is inserted in a hole about five feet deep, made by a boring tool contrived for the purpose. Such poles may be obtained in this Province, delivered where required, at from 8d. to 1s. 3d. each, according to situation.

The additional expense of Kyanizing or Paynizing might be advisable. The expense of the former process, which is found to be efficient, is about equal to 21d. currency per cubic foot. It would probably enhance the cost of the poles about 50s. or 60s. per mile.

Whilst the experiment was yet untried in the United States, Professor Morse estimated the expense of constructing a line on poles at \$350 to \$400 per mile; but, including every thing, the actual cost of the line between Washington and Baltimore largely exceeded this estimate; involving as it did, numerous expenditures of an experimental character. Profiting by the experience thus obtained, and by still more extended trials, it is now found practicable in the United States to construct an efficient line at the comparatively trifling cost exhibited in the Estimate which I have submitted to Your Excellency.

I believe it would not be found difficult to contract with competent persons in the United States to construct a long line at that rate, but probably for a short one a higher rate might be demanded.

J. WILKINSON.

ANY. 6. Coniyond

I to

iect

oni-

me-

etis,

in a

nce.

and

van-

rail-

pre-

ntier

that

V.

0 cts. 0 cts. 5 cts. 0 cts. and

ance. ager. iting. . No

Teleat the

nt.

York.

REPORT

To His Excellency Sir W. M. G. Colebrooke, K. H., &c. &c. &c.

ON SOME OF THE RESULTS OF EXPERIENCE IN THE

UNITED STATES,

WITH REGARD TO THE USE OF WOOD IN THE CONSTRUCTION OF

RAILWAYS,

AND WITH REFERENCE TO THE CONSTRUCTION OF SIMILAR WORKS IN THE

PROVINCE OF NEW BRUNSWICK,

B V

J. WILKINSON,

Of Sur. Gen. Department, N. B.

Fredericton, 17th March, 1847.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR EXCELLENCY,-

Agreeably to the instructions communicated to me by direction of Your Excellency on the 8th January last, I have now the honor to submit such observations on Railway experience in the United States as may be useful in this Province.

The pressure of time on this occasion does not permit me to treat the subject either as fully, or with so much care, as I should otherwise desire. But any further information in my power to communicate is at Your Excellency's command.

In the construction of public works, it is doubtless the wisest policy to have regard to the utmost degree of perfection consistent with circumstances and a well-considered economy. Hence the costly degree of perfection generally exhibited in such works in Great Britain and other portions of Europe, and also in the order parts of the United States, where population, trade, manufactures and wealth are so largely disproportionate to the corresponding circumstances here. For this reason there are but few of the more perfect models which we are competent in all respects to imitate. We can understand and profit by the same principles, but the same details of application are, as a general rule, not expedient.

But it does not necessarily follow that we must wait until our social condition be advanced to that of older countries, in order to enjoy, in many respects, equally the advantages of science and mechanical skill in our public works. We are, on the contrary, surrounded by inducements and by natural advantages, which, though associated with some difficulties, hold out the promise of ample success to well directed industry and enterprise, even with very moderate extraneous aid.

The enormous expense of the first Railway experiments in England for the transport of both passengers and freight, did not divert our neighbours on this side of the Atlantic from the incalculable advantages which were assured by an

im tra ing by E cu clo of tin

mi pai wo

the and

lea per It : ma alte em fro tim hav

sof uni nea

sup in a in t tior con Co afte

6

bee

At

the

sinc

tim bur

Au

on 1

its

stre gull

this

part

lear (ava improvement so great and so peculiarly adapted to this Continent. On the contrary, they immediately began to consider the means within their reach of securing its benefits. They had the advantage of experience, purchased so liberally by British enterprise, and also natural advantages of their own, not available in England. In New England, indeed, where population, wealth, and local circumstances, amply justified the attempt, railways were begun and finished very closely after the English model. But in South Carolina, where the abundance of timber and the favorable character of the country naturally suggested the idea, timber foundations, and also rails essentially of timber, were adopted to obviate the costly alternatives of earthen excavations and embankments, solid masonry, and the heavy iron rail.

A line of this kind was constructed between Charleston and Augusta, 136 miles, within the years 1830 to 1833. Descriptions of the road, more or less particular, are given in some of the published official reports in relation to the work, on the authority of which I believe that dependance may be placed.

The result appears mainly to have fulfilled the expectations of the projectors, leaving no material difficulty to be provided for besides the consequence of the perishable quality of the structure, which was well understood and anticipated. It was necessary that all the timber should be periodically renewed, or that permanent earthen embankments and masonry should be supplied. The latter alternative was adopted, and the road being in full operation afforded facilities for embanking which rendered the cost comparatively light. But it does not appear from the experiment, that had any certain means of *preventing the decay* of the timber been known and made use of, that any necessity for embanking would have arisen for an indefinite period, if at all.

The manner of construction was, upon weil-driven piles when the ground was soft, upon trestles when firm and solid, and simply on longitudinal under sills united by cross-ties, when excavations occurred, or where the grades coincided nearly with the r tural surface.

17.

Ex-

erva-

1 this

bject

any

ncy's

have

and a

erally

d also

etures

ances

ch we

by the

le, not

dition

spects,

works.

tages,

ample

extra-

for the

on this

by an

Besides the exceedingly small expense, the advantages of this method in superseding, to a great extent, the necessity of bridges, culverts, and drains, and in avoiding the disasters which are so liable to be the result of any insufficiency in these structures, appear to have been very deserving of notice. The adaptation of the plan to large portions of this Province, and to similar descriptions of country everywhere, will appear by the following extract from the Report of the Commissioner of the South Carolina Rail Road, dated May 1st, 1838, being after he first year of trial of that Road:---

e plan adopted in the construction has been peculiarly fortunate ; it has been emphatically called the ' Inland Bridge'-recently it has proved itself so. At a time when every mail teemed with accounts of the disasters occasioned by the late heavy freshets ; when the Savannah River rose higher than it has done since the memorable Yazoo freshet; when serious apprehensions were at one time entertained for the safety of the Augusta Bridge ; when the houses in Hamburg were encompassed by water, and all communication between Hamburg, Augusta, and Barnwell Court House was suspended for three days, and resumed on the fourth at the risk of losing the mail and the lives of those entrusted with its conveyance; when the navigation of the rivers was stopped, their banks strewed with fragments of houses, mills', &c. ; the highland roads washed into gullies, and the bridges in the low countries in many places washed away-at this period, so destructive to property, and when intercourse between various parts of the country was entirely stopped, it will be gratifying to stockholders to learn, that, with the exception of the sliding of the side of a bank on the road (avalanche) within two miles of Hamburg, the works have not sustained injury to

the amount of five dollars. During this whole period the trips were performed regularly in the usual time and with the usual load, and the passengers experienced no inconvenience, except that resulting from a moist atmosphere. Had the system of embankment, which is generally resorted to in similar works, in order to preserve the grade over low grounds, been adopted in this work, it is probable that a large portion of it this day would have been a mass of ruins; as human sagacity could scarcely have anticipated the necessity of culverts sufficiently capacious to have afforded an outlet to such immense and overwhelming

But the security afforded under such circumstances as the foregoing is not the floods." only benefit likely to be derived from the same plan in a climate where deep and drifting snows threaten to interrupt, if not to prevent railway communication for several months in the year. So plainly essential to the success of a railway are certainty and regularity of communication, that without some satisfactory assurance that these are attainable at a limited and reasonable expense, the prudence of embarking in such an enterprise might be justly questioned. When, however, uninterrupted transportation may appear to be feasible by a plan not only avoiding extraordinary outlay, but requiring even a less expense for the whole construction and management than by any other, its claim to consideration in these Colonies seems to be such as will scarcely be overlooked. Such plan appears to be that of an open wooden structure, elevated above the ordinary level of the snow, and presenting slight obstruction to the same in a drifting state. There are questions of detail in relation to this object which may for the present be deferred.

"The superiority of the peculiar construction of our road—the superstructure on piles driven into the ground and embanked afterwards—was shewn very satisfactorily in the repairs after the great flood of the Savannah River in May last, which raised the water five feet over the top of the rails, yet not one fourth thus covered were removed; and had it not been for the great weight of timber, houses, and whole trees, which were forced against it with great violence, no part would have been dislodged from its foundation.

would have been dislodged from its foundation. "The plan, regarded by many as a great mistake in the building of the road, has proved an economical one, as well in repairs as original construction."

built in this way. Over 10 lines of prices have been alloady able to transport the "It saves much of the cost of embanking a road by being able to transport the earth upon it to fill the valleys and swamps, and before it is necessary to do this, the income of the road is providing for the payment while it is constructing.

"It preserves the line and level of the road after the embankment is made. When roads are built on fills and cuts without piles, the superstructure is continually liable to be disturbed by the sinking of the banks, or water settling in the excavations, much to the injury of passing trains, breaking axles, and otherwise deranging the machinery of the engines."

deranging the machinery of the engines. The same Report furnishes a statement of the cost of the Road, from which it appears that, for the wooden structure and materials, it amounted to \$584,542 43; or equal to \$4,300 per mile, exclusive of iron and spikes for the plate rail, which amounted to \$125,309 47, or about \$921 per mile. Preliminary expenses, Surveys, Engineer department, workshops and materials, machinery, engines, \$2 he the

ca

ab £1

wh

Sir how or whi dur and gre the hav furt itse 7 Sta that exce mus pern the Und syste mòre even In tions struc prese trans

I

a por

Dany

with

the fi

time

from

passa

upon the of

it was

depth

under

runnir

Th

med rpe-Had s, in it is ; as suffining

t the and n for y are assuence aver, voidcon-, these pears f the Chere nt be

rolina

satissatisv last, n thus mber, o part

road,

uction those plan. ne half

ort the o this, g. made. s con-

; in the erwise

hich it 2 43; which benses, ngines, cars, inclined plane, land, road police, office expenses, &c., amounted to \$241,296 47; or equal say to \$1,774 per mile.

The road continued in active operation as thus constructed until 1836, when heavy repairs became necessary. At this time, therefore, the whole expense of the construction of the road, exclusive of the *Iron rail* and the other expenses above enumerated, was no more than \$4,300, or £1,075 Halifax currency, or about £896 sterling per mile; and including everything, only equal to about £1,460 stg. per mile, under the unfavorable circumstances of a first experiment.

Afterwards the replacing of such timber as had began to decay, the embanking of the piled portions of the road, and importing heavy flanged iron, increased the whole cost to \$2,506,762 61, or equal to \$18,432 per mile, up to the year 1839. Since then the increase of cost rppears to be upwards of one half more. But how this arises, or for what reasons the Company may have deemed it necessary or expedient so largely to increase their permanent expenditure, are questions which do not seem to be involved in that under consideration. It appears that during a period of at least four years the advantages of a railway were obtained and enjoyed for the small expenditure before stated; but afterwards that the progressive re-construction of the work, at heavy expense, became necessary. It is therefore chiefly desirable to ascertain whether the same advantages might not have been secured for a much longer, or even for an indefinite period, without further extraordinary expenditure, or any serious practical objection to the plan itself, had the material employed in the first construction been *imperishable*.

The opinion of Engineers of long-known ability and experience in the United States, as well as of others practically conversant with the subject of Railways, is that there is no valid objection to a properly constructed wooden foundation, except the perishable nature of the material. That as a general rule, to which all must assent, the introduction of perishable materials into works intended to be permanent, is as much as possible to be avoided; and at the present time wherever the means can be commanded, earthwork and masonry are generally preferred. Under different circumstances, however, and where wood is abundant, the piling system is adopted, if the character of the country will permit; for besides being more rapidly executed, it is regarded as an efficient and economical foundation, even at the risk of a periodical renewal every five or six years.

In some of the substantially constructed Railways of New England, small portions founded wholly on wood are to be met with, and which have been so constructed either from the necessity of the case, or from some consideration of present economy. In passing over these the passenger is unconscious of any transition from the earthen foundation.

I was kindly invited to pass over and examine, in company with the Engineer, a portion of wooden foundation adopted on a Branch Railway from Salem to Danvers, just completed and opened for traffic. It had been thus constructed with a view to dispatch and the more immediate benefit of the Railway, leaving the filling up with earthwork to future convenience before the wood should have time to decay. The elevation of the work, substantially constructed on piles, is from five to thirty feet above the natural surface of the ground. During the passage of the train no vibration or unsteadiness was perceptible; and in standing upon the platform behind the last car, as it were in mid air, and in clear view of the open wooden framework below, retreating with a velocity of 25 miles per hour, it was not easy to conceive how it could be more difficult to pass any ordinary depth of our northern snow, and that at rates of speed equal to those attainable under the most favorable circumstances.

The expense of this wooden structure was from two dollars to six dollars per running foot of the railway. But besides the great elevation of the way, a large proportion of the piles were driven to a great depth and in deep water. At two dollars per foot, for which a portion of this example was made, the cost would be equal to about £2180 sterling per nile, the elevation being about 10 feet, and the piles driven to a depth of 12 feet. The timber was here, however, comparatively expensive, being obtained from a distance, and as an article of merchandice.

I was favored in a very obliging manner with the opportunity of inspecting the result of a wooden structure on the New York and Erie Rail Road, which is of the broad gauge, and intended as one of the great trunk lines of the Lake and western trade. The portion to which I have reference is near its commencement, and consists of a viaduct 60 feet at its highest part above the bed of the valley over which it passes. Thirty feet of this height consists chiefly of an earthen embankment, and partly of a stone bridge; but in order to avoid the delay and immediate expense of so heavy an embankment as that which would be required for the whole elevation, the remaining 30 feet was filled up with strong trestles of white oak. At the time of my visit this had been subjected to a regular traffic of upwards of five years, and still remained strong, steady and sufficient. But in order to provide against the certain effects of gradual decay the whole structure was in progress of being embanked with earth to the level of the roadway. Earthen embankments had also been made on this division of the road wherever the timber structure had in the first instance been employed. But I was assured by the Engineer of the work that no practical or efficient objection existed to this kind of foundation, except that of the perishable nature of the material, and that notwithstanding this objection, where wood was abundant, the plan was the most easy and rapid of execution, as well as in the first-instance the most economical, and in a climate where communication was liable to be impeded by snow, it was

"

60

..

..

••

"

••

"

"

..

ده د د

"

"

66 66 66

"

"

••

"

"

"

superior to any other that had been devised. A large portion of the Line of the New York and Erie Rail Road, where the country was favorable, has been piled; but the financial difficulties of the Company having caused a suspension of their works until recently, they will be deprived of much of the benefit of the wooden structure. It has been exposed to decay during several years, but will still afford the foundation of a Railway, which besides sustaining a regular traffic in the meantime, will facilitate the substitution of earthen embankments in an economical and expeditious manner.

embankments in an economical and expeditious mainter. A practical exposition of the merits of this system is afforded by the following extract from the evidence of one of the intelligent and experienced Engineers of the New York and Erie Rail Road, as given before a Committee of the Legislative Assembly of the State of New York, appointed to investigate the affairs of the Company, in the year 1842:--

"Question 23.—Have you made or examined any tests with the view of ascertaining the *comparative merits* of a Rail Road constructed upon *piles*, and one upon a bed of earth or stone, and if so, state the conclusions to which you have arrived, with the facts connected therewith?

"Answer.—I have made numerous examinations relative to the construction of Rail Roads upon *piles* within the last three years, and have become thoroughly convinced that the piling system is an important improvement in Rail Road construction, and especially in *northern climates*, where severe frosts and deep shows are common in the winter months.

" snows are common in the white months." "A road resting upon white oak piles (from eleven to eighteen inches in " diameter,) driven to a depth of *five* feet or over, and in all cases reaching a " solid foundation, and sawed off two or three feet above the surface of the earth, " solid foundation, and sawed off two or three feet above the surface of the earth, " is not liable to derangement by *frost*, nor obstructions by *snow*, and combines in " a greater degree than any other mode that has been adopted in this country, " cheapness and permanency—the two most essential requisites in Rail Road con-"struction. Piles that have stood in the most exposed situations on the Utica "and Syracuse Rail Road for the *four* past winters, and those driven on this divi-"sion during the summer and fall of 1840, in every variety of *soil*, abundantly "prove the fact that *frost* cannot displace them, if they are driven to a depth of

" five feet or over.

"A piled road is also free from the obstructions and dangers incident to a "graded (earthen) road, in consequence of the washing of the banks by floods "and rain, and by settling when on a so/t bottom; thereby requiring constant "annual expense to adjust the road and replace the earth material.

"It will, I think, also lessen if not entirely prevent the frequent accidents that coccur on graded (earthen) Rail Roads, arising from cattle and other animals obstructing the track when trains are passing a high rates of speed.

"The permanent and uniform foundation that a piled road affords during all seasons of the year, cannot, I think, be too highly appreciated; and for roads calculated to transport heavy freight, its decided superiority over the usual modes of constructing Rail Roads in the State cannot be questioned.

"From the experience afforded me during the construction of the Syracuse and Utica Rail Road, as well as the two past years on this division," I have no thesitation in strongly recommending the adoption of a piled road, wherever the admit of the soil, surface of the country, and a supply of suitable timber will admit of the structure. On this division" there is being made over one hundred miles of piled road, along the valleys of the Susquehannah, Chemung, Tioga, and Canisteo rivers, of which the piles are now driven for seventy miles; and the eight steam pile-drivers are now in operation, driving the residue at the rate of the miles per month.

"The actual cost of this piling (when sawed off in readiness to receive the superstructure) has averaged less than *two thousand dollars per mile*, including the white oak pile timber, from eight to thirt, feet in length, and from eleven to twenty inches in diameter, costing on an average about three and one half cents per lineal foot, delivered on the line of road. These piles are driven from five to twenty feet, and where required by the looseness or softness of the earth, double piles are driven to the depth of fifty feet or more, and sawed off from two to four feet above the embankment, or the natural surface of the ground.

"To have substituted a graded (earthen) road-bed in place of this *piled road* "in this division would have cost not less than *four thousand dollars per mile* "for the whole distance, without including the grading necessary for the piled "road, when the surface of the earth requires to be excavated or embanked for "the purpose of bringing the earth grade from *one* to *four* feet from the grade-line "of the road. No difficulty has been experienced in driving white oak, chesnut, "or Norway pine piles below the reach of the *frost*, in sand, gravel, clay, or "alluvial soils; and wherever excavations or embankments occur exceeding four "feet in depth or height, the cost of removing the additional quantity of earth "necessary for a graded road-bed, with its side ditches, *exceeds* the cost of piling, "including the piling timber.

"The excavations for piled road on this division are made twelve feet wide on the bottom, with side slopes of one foot vertical to one and a half feet horizontal. "The piles are sawed off one foot above the bottom of the cut, and a ditch of three feet wide and one foot deep is made between the rows of piles, to carry off the water. The earth from the excavations is carried into embankments,

57

t two

ld be

nd the

tively

ng the

of the

estern

t, and

y over

abank-

ediate

for the

white

affic of

But in

ire was

Carthen

timber

by the

is kind

hat not-

ost easy

al, and

it was

here the

e Com-

leprived

o decay

besides

'earthen

following

ineers of

egislative

rs of the

of ascer-

, and one

you have

horoughly Road cons and *deep*

inches in reaching a the earth, ombines in is country,

^{*} Susquehannah division of the N. Y. and Erie Rail Road.

[†] Say equal to £417 Sterling.

" where the grade exceeds three feet in height. The embankments are made to " within three feet of the tops of the piles, twelve feet wide on the top, with " side-slopes of one and a-half feet to one foot.

د د د د

or

th

ce

du

th

co ex

re

m

the

Ra

ex of

ela

ces

to mu

do

and

ten of

pro

fell

des

app

cut

who

11t

Par

pra

feas

ble

posi

as t

shar

pres

WOO

S

mate and

mor

the

WOO

I

"From the experience that I have had in the construction of pile road, and "from the examinations that I have made relative to the cost of grading, and "keeping in repair the ordinary graded roads of the country, I think I am within bounds when I say that the interest of the amount saved by building a piled "road instead of a graded road, for the one hundred miles on this division, together with the annual expense in keeping a graded road-bed in good adjustument and repair, will renew the piles, should it be necessary, every five or six years, so long as suitable timber can be obtained at twice its present cost in that division.

"If the white oak piles should not remain sound more than eight or ten years, the expense of filling around them with earth, at the expiration of that time, with the use of cars to move the earth, would cost at least *fifty per cent*. less than it would now cost to make the embankments to the graded line with bartrows or waggons; as most of the earth would require to be drawn from the hills, for great distances, in consequence of the alluvial soil, found along the bottom lands of the rivers, not being suitable for a road bed for a graded to road. Wherever the valleys to be filled are deep, and the excavations from which the earth is to be taken to embank over them, are at any considerable distance off, the hauling of the earth is postponed until the track is laid on the piles, and then done with cars at a great saving of expense.

"Another consideration in favor of a *piled road* is, that when the piles are "partially decayed, the earth embankments can be *cheaply* brought up to grade, as has been shewn, and the strength of the *pile* will, for many years thereafter, "keep the road from settling; thus you will perceive that the superstructure having been kept from the ground, and of course in a great measure preserved, the earth being brought to grade, as before remarked, and well rammed under the superstructure, we have a new and permanent road, much more permain ent than roads where the rail is laid upon a new, and of course not thoroughly settled embankment.

" The construction of pile road on this division has, I think, enabled the com-" pany to make contracts with the landholders along the route (where such road " is made) for right of way, fencing and farm-crossings, for at least senenty fine " per cent. less than they could have done had a graded road been substituted in "its place. This arises from the fact that while the piles remain in good pre-" servation, there will be no necessity of fencing along the railroad, excepting " the nailing of a few boards upon the piles, while the farmer can cultivate all " the land sold to the Company, and which is from 41 to 6 rods in width, (until " it is required for a graded road,) except the width of eight feet, occupied by " the piles. The piled road also permits cattle and other animals to pass under " the track, and thus saves the great expense usually required on graded roads, " to make embankments on the roads for farm crossings, or expensive bridges " or culverts, to allow teams and cattle to pass under the road. A large amount " is also saved in the single item of cattle guards, necessary on graded roads, to " prevent cattle from passing from private or public roads, on to the track of " the railway, and thereby obstructing the passage of trains ; and which occa-" sions a great share of the destruction of life and property on graded roads.

"As I have before remarked, the great advantages of the *piling system* consist in its *cheapness* and *permanency*; and in regard to its *durability*, it will be seen, that if the perishable material of which it is constructed can be

58

" renewed at an expense of less than the *interest* upon the different the first." the first of cost, and necessary annual expenses, (when compared with a grade. the vad,) it " must result in an ultimate saving of expense."

to

ith

and

and

hin led

on,

ust-

ars,

me,

less

bar-

the

ided

rom

able the

s are

ade,

fter.

cture

ved,

inder

rmaughly

com-

road

y five

ed in

pre-

pting

te all

(until

d by

under

roads,

ridges

mount ds, to

ack of

occa-

a con-

it will

an be

s.

six hat

The substance of this testimony, received with that consideration to which the opinions and experience of other competent Engineers support its claim, gives to the question of Wooden Railways a peculiar interest in these Provinces, and places in a striking light the importance of some available method of insuring their durability after their first construction.

The most satisfactory experiments which as yet appear to have been made in the preservation of wood, are by the process of "Kyanizing;" not that they conclusively establish the comparative merits of this process, but because they extend over a longer period of time, say than any experiments by the more recent methods which have been introduced to public notice, amongst which the most approved appears to be that of "Paynizing."

No well authenticated instance is known of the failure in the United States of the Kyan process where it has been fairly tried. On the contrary, prepared Railway sleepers of Spruce, one of the most perishable of American woods, exposed in a manner least favorable to its durability, have been found at the end of six years, the full time of its ordinary duration, remaining quite sound and elastic, and even retaining the original marks of the saw. The cost of this process by hydraulic pressure has been found to be 5 12-100 cents, or about equal to 3 1.3d. Halifax currency per cubic foot. By soakage only, it ought to be much less, as the value of the corrosive sublimate necessary to each cubic foot, does not, according to some experiments, exceed 1¹/₂d. currency. The efficiency and economy of this process, as now confirmed by numerous experiments, has tended to create a general confidence and renewed interest in it; the risk of further trials is now freely incurred, and its extensive adoption is highly probable.

The simple process of natural absorption, by immersing the foot of a newlyfelled tree in a preservative solution, say the pyrolignite of iron, seems well deserving of consideration and further experiment. By this process it would appear that the vitality remaining in the wood for a short time after it has been cut, causes the artificial fluid to circulate with the natural sap throughout the whole tree. Mr. Bethell claims a right in this process by patent, dated July 11th, 1838. Public attention was drawn to the discovery by Dr. Boucherie, of Paris, in 1840. It would of course be necessary that this process should be practised on the spot where the timber is cut.

It seems difficult to attach too much importance in these Provinces to some feasible and certain method of rendering wood, if not imperishable, at least capable of resisting decay for a long period. The effect would be to place us in a position to prosecute a railway system, and other works, at a cost so moderate as to remove reasonable fears of success. It would probably also give us a large share of additional manufacturing benefit in the staple of the country. For the preservative process seems to be most easy and effectual when applied whilst the wood is in a green state.

Wood as a substitute for Iron Rails.

So far we have chiefly considered the eligibility of wood as the principal material in railway foundations. The entire substitution of wooden for iron rails, and thereby avoiding nearly the whole expense of the latter, has perhaps engaged more attention in these Provinces than in the United States. On first naming the subject of wooden rails in that country, you are understood to mean the wooden rail, or longitudinal sill, upon which a light plate of iron is laid and secured as in the f at experiments there. But this expedient, having been found to be very objectionable and insufficient, especially under heavy locomotives and high velocities, is generally becoming abandoned in favor of the heavy iron rail. The light iron plate of 24 inches by \$ inch is found to be too flexible, and the wood beneath it too compressible. It is now deemed necessary, even with a continuous wooden bearing, that the iron should possees the stiffness of the usual forms of the heavy iron rail. The failure of the light plate rail, therefore, seems to have created a degree of prejudice against much dependence upon wood, and a dependence upon it altogether is regarded as somewhat chimerical. The results of the limited experiments in England have not apparently had the effect of disturbing in the United States the general conviction of the necessity of employing strong rails of iron in order to sustain a heavy trans-

pertation. It may be allowed that the statements of the experiments as yet made, though calculated to give a favorable impression, do not conclusively settle the question of the safe application of the wooden rail to the various circumstances of a long line of railway intended to sustain heavy loads and high velocities. Enough however has been made known to draw attention in these Colonies to the importance of a more perfect investigation of the subject. A few suggestions in relation to it I will venture to submit.

The principle of the wooden rail is acknowledged to be without novelty. Its employment is merely a return to what was in use upwards of two hundred years ago, but now resumed under the more favorable circumstances of gr 'ly advanced knowledge and experience. The form of the rail appears to have been not materially different from that which has been subjected to recent experiments; but the wheels of the wagons are said to have been, during a long period, only of wood, and of rude construction. Afterwards cast iron wheels were introduced, which, it would appear, from their imperfect adaptation to a rail of much. softer material, soon led to the use of cast iron rails. Again a difficulty was experienced. It was found that the cast iron rails, especially when their surfaces were narrow, cut the rims of the iron wheels, forming indented grooves, which caused considerable friction and the frequent breaking of the rails. To remedy this the breadth of the surface of the rail was increased, which diminished the evil to a certain extent, but the expense of repairs was still considerablc. A complete remedy was eventually effected by "case-hardening" the rim of the wheels in the process of casting. The further improvement of introducing mallcable iron rails, was for several years retarded by the same evil which first appeared in the use of the cast iron rail; the narrowness of the edge being found to cut the periphery of the wheels. The cast iron rail with a broader surface was therefore preferred, because a malleable iron rail with a surface sufficiently broad was too costly. But eventually a malleable iron rail was produced, the section of which presented the same bearing surface as the cast iron rail, combining with lightness the necessary degree of strength.*

Now it seems manifest that these progressive improvements proceeded from a necessary regard to the relative hardness of the periphery of the wheel and the bearing surface of the rail. Cast iron wheels were found to cut a soft material like wood, and rendered also cast iron rails apparently necessary. But these, when narrow, were found in return to cut the wheels, an evil which was in part remedied by making the surface of the rail broader, and more perfectly remedied by making the periphery of the wheel harder. It was also found necessary to the success of the malleable iron rail that the breadth of hearing surface should be adjusted to the relative hardness of the periphery of the wheel.

* Wood's Treatise on Rail Roads, pp. 8, 13, 141, 191, 192.

up bon the effe in iron the and of a

I rela

stif

2 nari

3 the

ר invo iron

Y

reas prop to b wid rela of n "fla plair purp ľ of ra whe iron WOO stan expe as th that the f sixte F

adhe been ble ; less, on th to gu These considerations seem applicable to the failure of the iron plate rail spiked upon a rail of wood, as tried in the United States. It is obvious that a thin ribbon of iron, only 21 inches wide, could do no more than protect the wood from the abrasive action of the wheels. It was too narrow and flexible to prevent the effects of *compression*. Hence nearly the same result might be expected, though in a less rapid and sensible degree, as from the first experiments of narrow cast iron wheels running immediately upon wood. A thin strip of iron, subjected to the rolling action of a heavy pressure, and depending for its stiffness upon a soft and irregularly compressible bearing, must necessarily lose the essential qualities of a rail. It could not remain either uniformly plain or rigid.

For this evil there appears to be three remedies, differing materiall in their relative economy.

1. An iron plate rail widened to an extent to be determined by its increased stiffness, and the hard ess of its wooden bearing.

2. An iron rail of suitable form, and sufficiently stiff to compensate for its narrowness of beauting upon wood.

3. A rail exclusively of wood, to which the width of the rim of the wheels of the locomotive and of the train shall be duly adjusted.

The second of these remedies is that adopted in the United States, and which involves a minimum of expense of eight or nine thousand dollars per mile for the iron and its fastenings.

Yet without further and satisfactory experiments there seems to be no sufficient reason to doubt that nearly the whole of this outlay might be avoided by the third proposed remedy; and which is the adoption of a duly proportioned wooden rail, to be acted upon by iron wheels, the perpheries of which shall be plain, and of a width which shall be adjusted to the weights and velocities to be sustained, and the relative hardness of the wood, thereby obviating the necessity of a bearing surface of metal in any form. But the experiment should include the substitution for the "flanches" now in use, either the grooved diagonal guide wheels of Mr. Prosser, or plain horizontal wheels to roll against the inner side of the rail, for the same purpose.

I would therefore suggest, in order more perfectly to test the merits of this kind of rail, that such experiments should be made as may be sufficient to determine whether its efficiency does not depend upon a due adjustment of the width of the iron periphery of the whiel as may be due to the release favorable circumstances incident to railway transportation. It is probable that one result of such experiments would be to show that the diminution of the compression is nearly as the square of the ratio of the increase of the width of the periphery of the whiel, that is to say by increasing such width twice, thrice, or four times, we relieve the fibres of the rail from the compressing or crushing effect as four, nine, or sixteen times.

Further experiments appear also to be necessary in order to determine the adhesion of the driving wheel upon wood under various circumstances. It has been represented as much more than upon iron. In a dry state this is very probable; but in a perfectly wet state it is doubtful whether it will not be considerably less, and if so, the supposed advantage of being able to ascend steeper acclivities on the wooden rail may cause disappointments against which it is very material to guard. The same expedient, however, which has been beneficially adopted in

uil, ce hitly the nsıgh esfa ugh orela-Its ears ly een

en

04

he

00

y,

355

beririod, trouch was rfaoves, To imilerarim icing first ound rface ently l, the com-

from *l and* matethese, n part nedied ary to should the iron rail in a wet state, that of sanding, may prove to be equally or more efficacious on wood.

In the meantime there appears to be no sufficient reason to discourage a reliance upon the wooden rail under ordinary circumstances, if abundant breadth be given to the rims of the iron wheels. In the breadth of the wood a liberality can be observed, which in the use of iron is restrained to a minimum by its costliness.

In closing these imperfect obcervations, it may be proper, with regard to the general recommendations which they convey of wooden foundations for railways, to remark that it is not pretended that they can always obviate expensive cuttings and embankments, which must in some instance of necessity be encountered.

I have the honor to be, Sir,

Your Excellency's most obedient humble servant,

J. WILKINSON.

(C

in f day pre Ī nec tory of mig bet A Sco ven med 1 men Wh Sho and T. proa lat. who by d It or si mile exce uppe Hart terna as re ice, e Its and t

To His Excellency Sir Wm. M. G. Colebrooke, &c. &c. &c.

EXTRACTS

FROM REPORTS OF THE HON. CAPT. OWEN, R. N.

ON THE

PORT OF WHITEHAVEN,

AND OTHER

PORTS AND HARBORS ON THE ATLANTIC COAST OF NOVA SCOTIA,

EASTWARD OF HALIFAX.

(Copy)

COLUMBIA, Halifax, N. S., 5th September, 1846.

SIR,—Your Excellency was pleased to refer to me on the subject of the Ports in the Promontory of Canseau, but as the information I was then (last Wednesday) able to give Your Excellency was verbal, and therefore evanescent, I have presumed it may be more acceptable in an authentic and tangible form.

My attention was directed by His Excellency Sir William Colebrooke to the necessity of making such a nautical reconnaissance of the Coasts of the Promontory of Canseau, as might assure us that there was at that point a safe Port, easy of access, not incommoded by ice at any season, and, in short, such a Port as might with advantage be used as the junction of sea and land communication between Great Britain and her Colonies in North America, &c.

As I had never before visited any of the Ports at that extremity of Nova Scotia, I examined (by actual visitation) Country Harbour, Torbay, Whitehaven, and the Ports of Canseau and Guysboro', and reconnoitred all the intermediate shores.

There are serious nautical objections to the adoption of any of the points mentioned, which are unnecessary to detail in this communication, except only Whitehaven, of which the Admiralty Charts give very good plans. Lieutenant Shor' and, Commander of the Columbia, surveyed the approaches to Whitehaven, and e gave three days to its examination.

V, nitehaven is not only most conveniently situated, being the nearest approachable point of the Continent of North America to England or Ireland, (in lat. 45° 10' N., long. 61° 8' W.,) but is a splendid and most commodious Port, whose immediate entrance and its Harbour are never obstructed or incommoded by drift or packed ice.

It has very great facilities of approach, and has only two out-lying dangers or small rocks between the Port and the open sea, and these only about half a mile from the shore; and, in short, its nautical facilities of attainment greatly exceed those of Halifax, or any other point on this coast that I have seen. The upper parts of its fine and beautiful Harbour (like Bedford Bason and Halifax Harbour,) in some winters freeze over in part, but never so as to obstruct its external communications, its approach, or its perfect safety; and its configuration, as regards the proximate coasts, provents the accumulation of drift or packed ice, either to obstruct or incommode it.

Its shores offer no impediments to Rail Road termini, wherever convenient, and the vicinity is (in my judgment) perfectly practicable for Rail communica-

nore

reliadth ality cost-

the sys, cutered.

N
tions; and if the new road from Dartmouth to Guysboro' were continued, it would bring Whitehaven within 120 miles of practical road distance; and, (as I have understood) on a level so unobstructed as to invite to that direct line of Rail Road to Halifax from Whitehaven, should it be adopted as the sea terminus, and this distance in Rail time requiring less than four hours, saving a voyage of sixteen hours under favorable circumstances; and considering the inconveniences at present existing to the nantical commodionsness of the Port of Halifax in times of fog, the advantages of the shorter communication must be indefinitely manifest.

Thus, Sir John, I have certified to Your Excellency this one important fact, that at the nearest available point of North America to England or Ireland, there is a splendid Port—(Whiteheven) most conveniently placed, and endowed in every way inviting to its use as the junction of Sea and Rail communication between Great Britain and these Colonies.

I have, &c.

W. F. W. OWEN, Captain, R. N.

t

8

S

8

is

W

te

of

st

W

of of

V

is

se

118

ace

No abl

ind tin

be

fici

a si

ma

cipa

are, sea,

cap

off (

Isla ver

Can

foun

poin

diffic

of ca

will

serio

the d

T.

'I'l every

Т

É 6th

I

(Signed) His Excellency Sir John Harvey, K. C. B., K. C. H., Lieutenant Governor.

Extracts from the Reports of the Hon. Captain Owen, R. N., Marine Surveyor, relative to Whitehaven Harbour, near Cape Canseau, to His Excellency the Lieutenant Governor of New Brunswick.

No. 1.-Extract.

Campo Bello, 11th September, 1846.

SIR,—By Your Excellency's suggestion, and since that, by authority of the Lords of the Admiralty, I proceeded with the Columbia, on the first of last month, to make a nautical reconnaissance of the Shores and Ports of the Promontory of Cape Cansean, to ascertain the most proper point or Port therein for the junction of sea and land communication between Great Britain and British North America, with reference to a former Report of mine (in November last) on this subject to Your Excellency.

In the first instance we did not stop to examine Country Harbour, conceiving that point, 1st. as too remote from the N. E. extremity of Nova Scotia, or the nearest point on this Continent to Great Britain and Ireland; and 2d. that its external dangers, with the distance of pilotage water, were irremediable obstacles to its unobstructed approach in fogs, however safe and convenient the Port might be in other respects. The Columbia entered and reconnoitred Torbay, and found similar objections to its adoption.

On Sunday, 2d August, she entered Whitehaven, by the western channel, and as it appeared at first view to offer all that could be required. I directed Lieut. Shortland to survey the approaches, and report to me his opioion on those and the Port itself, which Report I enclose for Your Excellency's information. We found the Haven to be a splendid and convenient Port, as capacious as Halifax Harbour, between George's island and Bedford Basin, and as safe and commodious, and its approaches safe, and under any circumstances easily attainable from the open sea, and within the extreme points in perfect shelter and security, not being more than a mile of pilotage water; but the shaft or channel to the Haven itself, although well sheltered and safe, yet is very narrow in some places, for a distance from one to two miles, according to the channel by which entered. Mr Shortland's plan shows all the dangers we could discover.

The Haven finishes to the northward at Pleasant River, also very convenient and navigable for two miles by Vesrels of any burden, and for small craft two miles further still, to its head, which northern extremity is only four miles from the high Road between Guysborough and the Port of Canseau,

Whitehead Island, the outer point to seaward of the Haven, is one hundred and forty feet high, and may be considered as the northeast extremity of Nova Scotia, and the nearest available point of this Continent to the British Islands, although itself isolated. The Acadian French Settlement of Molasses Harbour, is separated to the westward by a very narrow Isthnus of mere beach from the western part of the Haven, besides which there are not now more than eight or ten establishments around Whitehaven.

Well arranged Light Houses and Fog Signals will be as necessary to the Port of Whitehaven as to other Ports that are much frequented. Under all circumstances and at all times a Light House on Whitehead Island will be extremely well situated for all this coast, and might be seen seven leagues. For the Port of Whitehaven, one Harbour Light on Beacon Ledge would serve for all three of the principal entrances, and Fog Signals might be so arranged as to lead a Vessel safely through any of them in fogs.

Our inquiries relative to ice in Winter were very satisfactory. Pleasant River is generally frozen all down to the Haven in January and February, and in severe Winters the Haven has been known to be entirely frozen over, but only once known to have happened to the southward of Fisherman's Island, and the nature of the Coast and entrances preclude the possibility of packed or drift ice accumulating, so that the ingress and egress is always free and open.

It is not more or less subject to Fogs than the whole of this southeast Coast of Nova Scotia, which is all seriously inconvenienced by this impediment to comfortable navigation; and the soundings, with attention, may always give sufficient indication of approach; and the rocky ledges of the coast form an almost continued steep barrier of land.

It will not be necessary in this Report to explain the arrangements that may be required to facilitate the safe entrance of this Port from sea in fogs; it is sufficient to say, that it will admit the use of definite signals, to secure at all times a safe and easy entrance.

I forward to Your Excellency a trace of Lieutenant Shortland's survey of the main shaft of communication, from the sea to the Haven, shewing the three principal passages within the anchorage, which is all safe and commodious. There are, for the convenience of small craft, four or five other small passages from the sea, on whose critical examination we gave no time.

The northern shores of the Haven are everywhere safely approached, and capable of maintaining good wharves, &c.

Having satisfied myself of the eligibility of Whitehaven, we proceeded on the 6th August, coasting and reconnoitering towards Cranberry Island Light House, off Cape Canseau, five leagues from Whitehead Island. We passed Raspberry Island and Harbour, Whale Island, and Big Dover Harbour and Bay, Little Dover or White Point, St. Andrew's Island or Cape Canseau proper, and entered Canse Witchen, of old the winter rendezvous of the French Navy in these seas, found measures emisnamed on the Charts; and nowhere, any spot, bay, or point, that could at all compete with Whitehaven, the approaches to all being difficult and dangerous in fogs or by night.

The Port of Canseau is very small, and is undergoing serious changes for want of care. 'The spot called Burying Island is in great part washed away, and soon will all of it be so, if not protected.

The approach to it is intricate and confined; and finding, moreover, that in every Spring, the Port of Canseau, and indeed all the Bay of Chedabucto, are seriously obstructed by drift ice out of the St. Lawrence, we merely measured the distance from the Light House to the outer Basses, and obtained proper

lave Road this teen prees of fest. fact, there ed in be-

ould

N.

cyor, y the

16.

f the ionth, ory of iction erica, ect to

eiving or the nat its stacles night found

el, and Lieut. se and We lalifax mmoinable curity, to the places, ntered.

renient

marks for the dangers in the direct route, and then left Canseau by the little Gut, for Guysboro', where Captain Pipon, the Commissioner, had made an appointment to meet me, and who, secing us from heights, came on board from Fox Island, as' we were passing, and we passed on to Guysboro' on the 8th August, an appropriate point for the junction of the sea route with a Rail Road or land communication, on any point of the shores of Chedabucto Bay, and the approach from sea is simple, safe, and easy ; but it is so incommoded every Spring by drift ice, as to render it useless at that season for the purpose in question.

Having determined to return to Halifax, and to pass through all the sea-points with Captain Pipon on board, to enable him to see with his own eyes every one of them that could be brought in question, therefore we quitted Guysboro' on the 11th early, stopped at the Port of Canseau, where Captain Pipon landed to reconnoitre, for some hours, when he reimbarked. We left Canseau and coasted the outer dangers to Whitehaven, which we entered by the eastern channel. Captain Pipon from two hills reconnoitered, and we remained in the Haven until next morning the 12th August, when we quitted Whitehaven by the western channel, coasted Torbay, and proceeded along shore to Country Harbour, the channel into which is long, intricate, and in some places shallow, therefore not at all recommendable ; nor is the western or open sea-approach unobjectionable, on account of its numerous outlying dangers for nearly three leagues ; and the place itself appeared to me too far removed from the northeast extremity of Nova Scotia, as before said. In the afternoon we landed Captain Pipon seven miles up the beautiful and navigable River of Country Harbour, and proceeded to Halifax in the Columbia. We put, into Marie et Josef in a fog on 13th, and on 14th coasted the outer dangers with very foggy weather, and arrived at Halifax at 9 P. M. on the 14th.

I have the honor, &c.

W. F. W. OWEN, Captain, R. N.

T

ta

th

ez

hi

ad

in

es

te

80

m

His Excellency Sir W. M. G. Colebrooke, K. H. Lieut. Governor.

(Copy)

COLUMBIA, Halifax, N. S., 27th August, 1846.

SIR,-In pursuance of your orders, I have made a rough sketch of the inner part of the entrance of Whitehaven, which, with the accompanying remarks, I beg to submit for your consideration.

In fine clear weather, and by daylight, the approach to Whitehaven is easy, the shores being bold and no out-lying dangers, if we except two rocks nearly a mile distant from the shores of White Island, one to the S.W., and the other to These generally break and so show themselves.

White Island forms the turning point of the shore of Nova Scotia, as it deflects the S.E. towards the northward to Canseau. The white rocks, and its elevation of 140 feet, make it stand out prominently and easily distinguish it.

There are several channels into Whitehaven. Three can be used by Steamers The middle, which is between White Island and the ledges to its westward, appears to be the best, is about 250 fathoms broad in its narrowest part, and carries bold water on both sides, and is besides the shortest and most direct, not coceeding half a mile in length. However, as the directions of the channels differ, and all radiate nearly from the same point, a sailing vessel can use that most favorable, with respect to the winds. The western is also a very good channel, and is preferable for vessels going or coming from that direction. The soundings without this Harbour are (near the shore) very irregular, especially in the approach to the eastern channel, which is also injured for vessels of large 67

draft of water, by a rocky patch with 13 or 14 feet water; it is situated near the entrance, and rather more than one third across channel from the small Island (Grassy Patch) off White Island.

When inside the Harbour care must be taken, as there are several shoal rocky patches (see Plan) which render the navigation difficult to strangers, and require to be well determined and buoyed, should the Harbour be used for commercial purposes. There is an abundance of safe anchorage, with good holding ground, black muddy bottom, land-locked, and perfectly smooth.

In foggy weather this Harbour is difficult of approach, especially to a stranger, as the soundings in shore are very irregular, and I have not been able to learn any good indications of its vicinity to be gathered from the lead, so as to render its approach by that means certain ; and Torbay, its immediate neighbour to the westward, is a dangerous place to get into.

From the fishermen and small coasters I understand the currents round the point are uncertain, and generally depend upon the wind, though the prevailing current is to the westward.

I experienced the current in a boat when I visited the outer break; it was then setting to the westward at the rate of one and a-half mile per hour at least. I also perceived vessels in the offing setting rapidly in the same direction; the breeze was from the eastward and light, though it had previously blown hard from the same point. We also, in our passage from Halifax to Canseau, during a fog, with the wind from the S.W., experienced an easterly current; but the land once made, the Harbour is easily attained, especially by a Steamer.

A judicious arrangement of Fog Signals, and Light Houses, with buoys on the principal dangers, and a good survey, with the sea soundings well laid down, would make the approach in the night or during fogs attended with small danger to a careful seaman.

Latitude of Observation Rock, Whitehaven, 45° 14' 0" N. Longitude " " 61° 11' 4" W.

Variation 21° 42' 20" W. is se of Tide from 3 to 6 feet. High water at the change of the Moon, 7h. 40m.

In the Admiralty Plan of this place, the general features and soundings appear correct, if we except some of the inner dangers, which are not noticed; but the scale is discrepant. I have the honor, &c.

(Signed)

P. FRED. SHORTLAND, Lieut. and Commander.

The Hon. W. F. W. Owen, Captain, R.N.

H. M. S. COLUMBIA, Campo Bello, 23d Sept. 1846.

SIR,—In referring to my Report of the 11th, principally showing Whitehaven to be a Port in every way calculated for the purpose designed, it has shown me that possibly there may have been some points neither so fully nor satisfactorily explained therein as might be considered desirable, and principally the deservedly high character of Halifax as a safe and convenient Port, has been not unfrequently adverted to by persons not very conversant with the details of minute navigation; implying that Halifax being so safe and secure a Port, it would not be prudent to establish another Port, and which could not fail to be detrimental to its local interests, (viz. of Halifax,) and could not on their assumed suppositions be either so safe or convenient. The comparative advantages of Halifax and Whitehaven must be in the first place decided by their respective Geographical positions, which is proved to be so much to the advantage of Whitehaven, (in the only view

e an from e 8th Road d the pring h. points y one in the led to pasted

innel.

until

ir, the

little

nable, nd the nity of seven ceeded

13th, wed at

. N.

846. e inner arks, I

is easy, learly a other to

deflects of 140

teamers es to its arrowest nd most s of the ssel can o a very irection. specially of large here taken of them) that the communications between Great Britain and Halifax (itself) would be accelerated at least twelve hours under any circumstances, and under some circumstances possibly by twice, or even thrice that difference of time.

This fact must be decisive in the mere Geographical comparison. In the second place, comparing the two points nautically, Halifax is a good, capacious, fine, safe harbour; so is Whitehaven, and in nothing that I know, inferior to Halifax.

In clear weather, by night or by day, both are equally available, and equally safe and easy of approach, so that the only circumstance still open to comparison, is in the too common case that at the time when entrance is sought into them respectively, all the points and the ship herself may be enveloped in a dense fog, and possibly her own jibboom-end not visible—the most perplexing and appalling case in precise navigation to seamen.

In case of fog, the attainment of Halifax Harbour requires twenty miles of pilotage navigation; for Whitehaven, never more than three or four; and the last is also more surely beaconed; in truth, in the case of fogs, Halifax is difficult, and with the loose management of modern navigators, it is dangerous; in proof of which, it is a well known fact, that ships of war and others are sometimes detained outside the Harbour from half a day to three days before they can effect a sure and safe entrance, and serious delay to the Packets frequently occurs; besides, the known fact that one of these (the Britannia) once narrowly escaped wreck with serious damage among the dangers of Sambro, at the entrance of Halifax, near six leagues from the Port, and which must always be passed before that can be attained; and no longer ago than the middle of July last, the same vessel overshot the entrance to Halifax, and very narrowly escaped wreck, with serious damage, among rocks and ledges thirty miles beyond it, about Jeddore.

Both places must be subject to the casualties and accidents arising from mismanagement; but the field of occult movements, (in fogs) and the sphere of uncertainty in the navigation, is full ten times greater at Halifax than Whitehaven.

At the latter I could pledge myself to direct vessels as surely and certainly to any spot within its precincts, in fogs, as by a human voice in a boat ahead of and guiding them. Nevertheless, Halifax is by no means incapable of such arrangements for foggy weather, although no such attempt hitherto can be said to have been made, and they would there also be required on a much more extensive scale than at Whitehaven.

I have, &c.

W. F. W. OWEN, Captain, R. N.

m

vi

po

Del

con

& C

out

Bri

a co

Car

. Gov

tain

of F

ciou

cond

rend

Stat

com

The

on L

line

accel

T

His Excellency Sir Wm. Colebrooke, K.H., Liutenant Governor.

(Signed)

Table of the portions of time in which European intelligence by Telegraph, and mails, passengers, and freight, by Sea and Rail Road, may reach Montreal, and vice versa, from the position of Canseau or Whitehaven, as compared with other points of debarkation on the Atlantic coast of America—

| Debarking | FOR MONTREAL. | Intelligence by Telegraph will be delayed by intervening time at Sea | Mails, Passengers, and Freight, will be transported by Sea & Railroad in |
|------------|--|--|---|
| - COMINING | at Canseau, or Whitebaven, Nova Scotia I | 0 have | |
| •• | at Halifax, Nova Scotia | U nours. | 0-25=25 hours. |
| 66 | at Portland Mains | 12 " | 12-24-36 11 |
| 46 | at D | 48 " | 40 0 50 |
| | at Boston, Massachusetts." | 10 | 48 9=57 " |
| ** | at New York | 02 | 52-11-63 " |
| | | 70 " | 70-12-02 " |
| | | | 10-10=00 |

At a time when assiduous efforts in the United States are directed to the accomplishment of both Telegraphic and Rail Road communication with Montreal, as a central point through which to draw off the Trade of the Canadas from British outlets, and by the advantages of such communication, eventually to supplant British manufactures and British shipping, the above comparison with regard to Capitalists within their own territories, and under the protection of their own taining British commercial ascendancy in the Canadas, and that a national line of Rail Road, projected from the nearest available point of Nova Scotia, and judiciously and energetically carried into effect, promises, as far as the Canadas are prendering tributary to a more extended commerce, all similar works in the United States.

The subject assumes unlimited interest as connected with an eventual overland communication with the Pacific, say at the rate of 14 or 16 days from Europe. The copper and silver mines now working and in progress of extensive discovery on Lake Superior, within the British as well as American territory, on the direct line of such communication, may tend, with other and more important causes, to accelerate the accomplishment of this design.

69

ax

nd . ne.

the

last

and

ch,

ut-

and

the

vith

lear

be

rer-

ious

nisun-

/en.

y to

and.

ige-

ave

cale

V.

us, to illy on, em og, ing

REPORT

ON THE

FOREST TREES

NEW BRUNSWICK.

BY

M. H. PERLEY, ESQ., GOVERNMENT EMIGRATION AGENT.

JANUARY, 1847..

The dense Forests which cover a very large proportion of the surface of New Brunswick, furnish a variety of Trees, which may be divided into two great classes.

The first class comprises the Leafy Trees, such as the Maple, Birch, Beech, and Ash; these grow on level ground, or gentle declivities, and form what are called "Hard Wood Lands." The second class consists of the Resinous Trees, such as Pines and Spruces, which cover the low grounds and bottoms of the vallies, forming what are called "Soft Wood Lands."

Valles, forming what are called 2.546° North Latitude, these two great classes Between the parallels of 43° and 46° North Latitude, these two great classes are found in nearly equal proportion; but proceeding from the 46th degree northwardly, the Leafy Trees become more rare, and the Resinous Trees more abundant. Below the 43d degree, on the other hand, proceeding to the South, the Resinous Trees are found less common, and the others soon lose their predominance in the Forest, by becoming mingled with the numerous species of Oaks and Walguts.

Beyond the 48th degree of North Latitude all Trees become dwarfish, and but few varieties are found. From the parallel of 49°, dwarfish Shrubs alone exist up to 50° North, beyond which there are only Mosses and Barrens across that extensive tract of country stretching from Canada to the Arctic Ocean.

The Province of New Brunswick being situated between the parallels of 45° and 48° North Latitude, occupies a favorable position on the Continent of North America for the production of many descriptions of large and valuable Timber Trees, which constitute its most valuable Export.

It is the object of this Report to describe these Timber Trees in a plain and practical manner, and to state the uses and properties of each description of Wood, with reference t. its value and application in Commerce and the Arts.

The description will be in the order of the following classification :---

| | | OAK (G | Juercus) | Two S | pecies. | Domatic |
|----|-----------------------|---------|----------|--------|-----------------------|-------------|
| 1. | Grey Oak, Red Oak. | ••• ••• | ••• | ••• | Quercus Quercus | Rubra. |
| 4. | | WALNUT | (Jugla | ns) On | e Species. Juglans | Cathartica. |
| 1. | Butternut, | *** | | | | |

MAPLE (Acer) Five Species.

| | () | | |
|-------------------------|------------|-----------|-----------------------|
| I. White Maple, | | | Acer Eriocarnum. |
| 2. Red-flowering Maple, | | | Acer Rubrum. |
| 3. Sugar (Rock) Maple. | | | Acer Saccharinum. |
| 4. Moose Wood, | | | Acer Striatum. |
| 5. Mountain (Low) May | ole, | | Acer Montanum. |
| Dec W | | | · · · · |
| Dog we | UUD (Corn | us) Une | Species. |
| 1. Dog wood, | ••. ••• | ••• , | Cornus Florida. |
| BIRC | H (Betula) | Four Sn | ecies: |
| 1. Canoe Birch. | (| P | Retula Panuracou |
| 2. White Birch. | •• ••• | ••• | Retula Populifolia |
| 3. Yellow Birch. | | | Retula Lutea |
| 4. Black Birch. | | | Betula Lenta. |
| | | | |
| ALDE | R (Alnus) | Two Sp | ecies. |
| 1. Common Alder, | • ••• | ••• | Alnus Serrulata. |
| 2. Black Alder, | • ••• | | Alnus Glauca. |
| CHERR | V (Cerasus | Two | naniag |
| 1 Wild Charry Tree | . (0010000 | | Congous Vinginiana |
| 2. Northern Cherry Tree | • • • • | ••• | Cerusus Virginiunu. |
| a rotter cherry rice | , | •••• | corasus Doreaus. |
| POPLA | R (Populus |) Two S | pecies. |
| 1. Balsam Poplar, (Balm | of Gilead) | | Populus Balsamifera. |
| 2. American Aspen, | | ••• | Populus Tremuloïdes. |
| BEEG | (Farma) | Two Sas | atan |
| DEECH | (ragus) | I wo Spe | cies. |
| 1. White Beech, | • ••• | ••• | Fagus Sylvestris. |
| 2. neu Beech, | • , ••• | ••• | ragus Ferruginea. |
| HORNBEAM and IR | ON WOOD | (Carpin | us) Two Species. |
| 1. American Hornbeam. | | 0 | Carpinus Americana |
| 2. Iron Wood, | | (| Carpinus Ostrya. |
| | | | |
| ASH (| Fraxinus) | Two Spe | cles. |
| 1. White Ash, | | 1 | Fraxinus Americana. |
| 2. Black Ash, | ••• | 1 | Fraxinus Sambucifolia |
| WILLOW | V (Saliz) | Three Sn | ecies. |
| 1. Black Willow | (••••••) | S S | alin Nigra |
| 2. Champlain Willow, | ••• | | alir Ligustring |
| 3. Shining Willow. | | S S | alix Lucida |
| | | | La como La accontente |
| ELM | (Ulmus) I | 'no Speci | es. |
| 1. White Elm, | | 7 | Ilmus Americana |
| 2. Red Elm, | | U | Ilmus Rubra. |
| AMERICAN | LINE CTS | lia) One | Succion |
| I Date West | LIME (11 | au One | Species. |
| 1. Bass wood, | ••• | 1 | ilia Americana. |
| PINE (| Pinus) Th | ree Speci | es. ' |
| 1. Red (Norway) Pine | | p | inus Rubra |
| 2. Grev Pine. | | p | inus Runestris |
| 3. White Pine. | | · · p | inus Strobus |
| | | | |

New asses. eech, t are 'rees, f the

lasses orthidant. sinous in the gyts. , and alone across an. of 45° North Fimber

in and Wood, .

1.1

SPRUCE (Abies) Four Species.

| 1. Black, or Double Spruce, | | | Abies Nigra. |
|-----------------------------|-----|-----|--------------------|
| 2. White, or Single Spruce, | ••• | | Abies Alba. |
| 3. Hemlock Spruce, | ••• | ••• | Abres Canadensis |
| 4. American Silver Fir, | | ••• | Aotes Datsamijera. |

LARCH (Larix) One Species.

1. American Larch, (Hackmatack) ... Larix Americana.

CYPRESS or CEDAR (Cupressus) One Species.

1. White Cedar, Cupressus Thyoides.

GENUS THUYA—One Species. Thuya Occidentalis.

1. Arbor Vitee, ...

OAK.

The Oak being a native of temperate climates, it is neither abundant nor of large size in New Brunswick. Of the forty four species of Oak which are described as being found in North America, between the 20th and 48th degrees of North Latitude, only two are found to exist in this Province.

1. GREY OAK-Quercus Borealis.

Description.—This species of Oak is said to be found as far North as 47°50". In New Brunswick it seldom, if ever, exceeds 40 feet in height, or two feet in diameter. It blooms annually, but, from the length and severity of the winter, the fruit does not attain maturity oftener than once in three or four years.

The name of "White Oak" is generally applied to this species, but improperly, as it differs very materially from the White Oak of the United States. The largest trees of this description have hitherto been found in the vicinity of Grand Lake in Queen's County. A cubic foot of the Grey Oak from that locality weighed fifty two pounds when well seasoned.

Properties and Uses.—The Grey Oak possesses great strength and durability as well as weight; but its small size prevents its being used for many purposes for which it would otherwise be well adapted. Among the farmers it is greatly in request for agricultural implements, but the principal consumption is by the carriage and sleigh makers, who esteem it very highly, as do also the boatbuilders.

2. RED OAK-Quercus Rubra.

Description.—This is a tall wide-spreading tree, of larger size than the Grey Oak, and it is found further North than any other Oak except the Grey. Its leaves are smooth and shining on both sides; in the autumn they change to a dull red, and turn yellow before they fall. The acorns are large and abundant, rounded at the summit, compressed at the base, and contained in flat cups, covered with narrow compact scales. They are voraciously devoured by wild animals, and by cows, horses and swine, when ranging the woods after the herbage has perished.

n

B

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Red Oak is reddish and coarse grained, and the pores are often large enough for the passage of a hair. It is tolerably strong, but not very durable, and it is chiefly used for the staves of barrels and casks in which to contain dry wares. A cubic foot of this wood, felled in the vicinity of the Grand Lake, when well seasoned, weighed forty four pounds. A cubic foot of English Oak, when seasoned, weighs from fifty to fifty four pounds.

WALNUT.

Only one species of the Walnut is found in New Brunswick, which is well known by the name of Butternut. It is abundant on the rich alluvial banks of the Saint John, and no where more plentiful than in the vicinity of Woodstock, and from thence to the Begagninick River. 'The Butternut is also found in several parts of the Province, on Uplands of a moderate elevation possessing a deep rich soil, which are thence called "Butternut Ridges," and are noted for their fertility.

BUTTERNUT-Juglans Cathartica.

Description.—In favorable situations, the growth of the Butternut Tree is very luxuriant, frequently attaining the height of eighty feet, and the diameter, at four feet from the ground, of six to eight feet. The roots of a large sized tree, often extend even with the surface of the ground, in a serpentine direction, and with little variation in size, to the distance of forty feet. The trunk ramifies at a small height, and the branches, seeking a direction more horizontal than those of other trees, and spreading widely, form a large and tufted head, which gives the tree a remarkable appearance.

The Fruit is commonly single, and suspended by a thin, pliable footstalk, about three inches in length; its form is oblong oval, without any appearance of seam. It is often two and a half inches in length, and five inches in circumference, and is covered with a viscid adhesive substance, composed of small transparent vesicles, which are easily discovered with the aid of a glass.

The Nuts are hard, oblong, rounded at the base, and terminated at the summit in an acute point, their surface is very rough; deeply and irregularly furrowed. They are ripe in New Brunswick in October, and in some seasons are so abundant that one person may gather several bushels of them in a day. 'The Indians, in former times, pounded and boiled the kernels, and separating the oily substance which swam upon the surface, mixed it with their food. These kernels are very oily, and hence the name of "Butternut."

When the fruit has attained about half its growth, it is sometimes used for making pickles, being first plunged into boiling water, then thoroughly wiped to clean it of its down, and afterwards preserved in Vinegar.

If the trunk of the Butternut is pierced in the month which precedes the unfolding of the leaves, a pretty copious discharge ensues of a slightly sugary sap, from which, by evaporation, a sugar is obtained of a quality but slightly inferior to that of Maple Sugar.

Properties and Uses.—The Latin specific name, Cathartica, was long since given to this species of Walnut, by Dr. Cutler, of Massachusetts, and Michaux says, should be definitively substituted for that of Cinerea, by which it has been heretofore distinguished by Botanists. This, last appellation, derived from the color of the secondary branches, whose bark is smooth and greyish, suggests only an unimportant characteristic; while the first expresses one of the most interesting properties of the tree. An extract of Butternut bark in water, or even a decoction sweetened with honey, is acknowledged to be a very excellent cathartic. Its purgative operation is stated to be always sure, and unattended, in the most delicate constitutions, with pain or irritation.

On a live tree, the inner bark, when first exposed, is of a pure white; in a moment it changes to a beautiful lemon color, and soon after to a deep brown. The bark of the Butternut Tree is very commonly used in the country for dying. yellow, and many fine trees are annually destroyed by the recklessness of the backwoodsmen, who strip the bark from the trunk for this purpose.

In those parts of the United States where the Black Walnut is found, the Butternut is distinguished by the name of White Walnut. When young, the

nor of ch are egrees

°50". eet in vinter,

operly, The Grand ocality

ability proses greatly by the boat-

e Grey y. Its to a dull indant, covered nimals, age has

plerably els and in the inds. A pounds. advantage of lasting long, and of being secure from the ravages of worms. The wood of the Butternut Tree will long resist the effects of heat and moisture. On the Ohio, it is sawn into boards for the construction of small kiffs, which, on account of their lightness, are in request for river navigation. It is also used for the panels of coaches and carriages, for which it is four well adapted, not only from its lightness, but because it is not liable to split, and we every paint in a superior manner. For corn shovels and wooden dishes, it is preferred to the redflowering Maple, because it is lighter and less liable to split.

Nowering wape, because it is ingute intrust are now made at Fredericton of Very considerable quantities of furniture are now made at Fredericton of Butternut wood, which is becoming in great request for a variety of purposes. For wainscotting, and for fitting up Libraries, it is well adapted, being easily worked, of a pleasing color, and susceptible of a good polish, which throws out the graining, and shows the wood to advantage. The wood of the Butternut Tree has also been recently employed in the private Chapel at the Governmence House, and for the highest order of architectural finishing at St. Anne's Chapel, in Fredericton; all the wood-work in the interior, and the beautiful arches and ceiling of that takeful building, being formed exclusively of the Butternut. It may there be seen under very favorable circumstances, and cannot fail to be admired.

Butternut wood has not yet become an article of export from this Colony, but the large size of which it can be procured, and its various good qualities, which have only recently become known, will soon render it in demand. The propagation of to is tree is very easy, either from cuttings or from the nut; and as it grows to the greatest advantage in pastnres and along the sides of roads, it would be advantageous to farmers to cultivate it, as well for the beauty of the tree itself, and the fruit it produces, as for the value of the wood at maturity.

MAPLE.

The Maples, in general, are lofty and beautiful trees, deciduous, and sufficiently hardy; they grow quick, are easily transplanted, and bear cropping. The grass flourishes under their shade. They prefer a free, deep, and loamy soil; rich, rather than sterile, and neither wet nor very dry. The situation that suits them best, is one that is sheltered and shady, rather than exposed. They are seldom found on the North side of lofty mountains, or on mountains at all, except among other trees; but on the plains they are found by themselves.

except among other trees; but on the plans they are round by themseries, that The wood of the Maples differs so widely in quality in different species, that it is difficult to characterize it by general observations.

It is afficiat to characterize it by general decays when exposed to the weather. It Maple wood speedily ferments and decays when exposed to the weather. It is liable to be injured by worms, and hence is unfit for building. It possesses, however, other qualities which in part compensate for these defects, and which render it useful in the arts, and in domestic economy.

1. WHITE MAPLE-Acer Eriocarpum.

Description.—The trunk of the White Maple is low, and divides itself into a great number of limbs, so divergent that they form a very spacious head. It is pinched by the rigorous winters of New Brunswick, and never reaches the size which it attains further South.

b

01

a

w

b

 \mathbf{th}

gı

 $\mathbf{d}\mathbf{c}$

er

fin

M

dr

ha

TI

lor

Su

M

an

sul

is a

Me

be

fect

ope sint

whi

full

but

as t

Ma

The

fort

it va the o

rous

with

revi

they

or fo

forty

and

P

1

The leaves are opposite, and supported by long footstalks; they are divided by deep sinuses, into four lobes, and are toothed on the edges, of a bright green on the upper surface, and of a beautiful white beneath. The foliage is scattered, and leaves an open thoroughfare to the sunbeams. Though the White Maple will not grow in swamps, yet it attains its greatest dimensions on the alluvial banks of rivers which are occasionally inundated; and it is worthy of remark, that it is found on the banks of such rivers only as have impid waters and a gravelly bed.

The White Maple blooms early in the spring; its flowers are small, with a downy ovarium. The specific name, *eriocarpum*, is do ived from the Greck, *erion*, cotton, and *carpos*, fruit, in allusion to the down which grows on the fruit.

Properties and Uses.—. The wood of the White Maple is very white, and of a fine grain; but it is softer and lighter than that of any other species of the Maple, and from its want of strength and durability, is but little used. When dry, it weighs thirty eight pounds to a cubic foot, and in seasoning loses nearly half its weight. As it soon changes color, it is not much used for cabinet work. The charcoal made from it is esteemed for yielding a strong uniform heat of long continuance.

The sap of the White Maple is in motion earlier in the spring than in the Sugar Maple. Like the Red Maple, it yields but half the product of the Sugar Maple from a given measure of sap, but the unrefined sugar is said to be whiter ... and more agreeable to the taste than that of the Sugar Maple.

The inner bark of the White Maple rapidly produces a black precipitate, with sulphate of iron.

2. RED-FLOWERING MAPLE-Acer Rubrum.

Description.—Whether in flower or in foliage, the Red Maple, like its congeners, is a beautiful tree. Although it neither attains the size r or the height of the Sugar Maple, it much resembles that tree in its general appearance, but it may easily be distinguished from it by its trunk, the bark on which, when young, is perfectly smooth, and more profusely marked with broad. pale-yellow lichens. In open situations, it often ramifies at the ground, and assumes the form of several small trees growing in a clump.

The Accr Rubrum grows on the borders of creeks, but chiefly in swamps which are frequently inundated, and always miry, and there only it attains its full dimensions. It is sometimes called "Soft Maple," and "Swamp Maple," but that of "Red-flowering Maple" is most general, and also most appropriate, as the young shoots, the flowers, and the fruit, are red.

The first tree whose bloom announces the return of spring is the red-flowering Maple. In 1846 it was observed in flower near St. John on the 20th April. The blossoms, which are of a beautiful purple, or deep red, unfold more than a fortnight before the leaves. The fruit is of the same hue with the flowers, though it varies in size and in the intensity of its coloring, according to the exposure and the dampness of the soil. The extremities of this tree, which are formed by numerous twigs united at the base, have a remarkable appearance when garnished with flowers and seeds of a deep red, before vegetation has begun generally to revive.

The leaves are smaller than those of the White Maple, but in some respects, they resemble them. They are whitish underneath, and arc divided in three or four acuminated lobes, irregularly toothed.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Red-flowering Maple, when dry, weighs forty four pounds the cubic foot; when green, it is soft, full of aqueous matter, and loses in drying nearly one half of its weight. It is harder than the wood of the

10

f-

50

ut

of

at

e.

on

for

ly n

ed-

of

es.

ily

out

nut

enc

pel,

and

It

be

ny, ties,

The

and

s, it

the

nffi-

oing.

any

that

Chev

t all.

that

It

sses,

vhich

into a

It is

e size

White Maple, and of a finer and closer grain ; hence it is easily wrought in the lathe, and acquires by polishing, a glossy and silken surface.

In the United States the wood is principally employed for the lower part of Windsor chairs. It is also used for spinning wheels and saddle-trees, and in the country is preferred for yokes, showels, and wooden dishes.

It sometimes happens in very old trees that the grain, instead of following a perpendicular direction, is undulated ; and this variety bears the name of "Curled This singular arrangement, for which no cause has ever been assigned, is never witnessed in young trees, nor in the branches of such as exhibit it in the Maple." trunk. It is also less conspicuous at the centre than near the circumference. Trees offering this disposition are rare, and do not exist in the proportion of one to a hundred. The serpentine direction of the fibre, which renders them difficult to split and to work, produces, in the hands of a skilful mechanic, the most beautiful effects of light and shade. These effects are rendered more striking, if, after smoothing the surface of the wood with a double-ironed plane, it is rubbed with a little sulpharic acid, and afterwards anointed with linseed oil. On examining it attentively, the varying shades are found to be owing entirely to the inflexion of the rays of light, which is more sensibly perceived in viewing it, in different directions, by candle light.

Before Mahogany came into such general use, the wood of the red-flowering Maple was much used for furniture ; bedsteads are still made of it, which in richness and lustre excel the finest Mahogany. It is now sawn into thin plates (veneers) which are used to inlay other woods, in articles of cabinet work, and the finishing of ships' cubins.

The red-flowering Maple never produces the variety known as "Bird's-eye Maple;" that is confined exclusively to the Sugar or Rock Maple.

The inner bark of the red-flowering Maple is of a dusky red. By boiling, it yields a purplish color, which, on the addition of sulphate of iron, becomes a dark blue, approaching to black. It is used in the country, with a certain portion of alum in solution, for dyeing black.

The wood of this Maple is inferior to that of Rock Maple for fuel.

The French Canadians call this tree Plaine. They make sugar from its sap, but, as in white Maple, the product of a given measure is only half as great as is obtained from the Rock or Sugar Maple.

3. SUGAR MAPLE-Acer Saccherinum.

Description .- This is the most interesting of the American Maples, and is called Rock Maple, Hard Maple, and Sugar Maple. The first of these is most generally used ; but Michaux uses the last, as indicating one of the most valuable properties of the tree. It enters largely into the composition of the forests with which New Brunswick is covered, where it is found of the largest size, and in great perfection.

The Sugar Maple frequently reaches the height of seventy or eighty feet, with a proportional diameter ; but it does not commonly exceed fifty or sixty feet, with a diameter from twelve to eighteen inches. Well grown, thriving trees are beautiful in their appearance, and easily distinguished by the whiteness of their The natural habitat of the Sugar Maple is the steep and shady banks of rivers, and elevated situations, where the soil is cold and humid, free, deep, and fertile, and not surcharged with moisture

The leaves are about five inches broad, but they vary in length according to the age and vigor of the tree. They are opposite, attached by long footstalks, palmated, and nnequally divided into five lobes, entire at the edges, of a bright green above, and glaucous, or whitish underneath. In autumn, after the appear ance of the first frosi, their color changes from green to all shades of red, from

br st ar th of co th

th

.6] ca of tin an 801

ve

on

bu Its str exp arc Eh

fort wic are Bos maa mac whi pert

7

flow

guis

test.

diffe

flow

of w The

like

trees

circu

time

spot

"Bi

quan

is bee

so la

been

portio

TI

T

the deepest crimson to light orange. At first the leaves at the extremities of the branches alone change their color, leaving the internal and more shaded parts still in their verdure, which gives to the tree the effect of great depth of shade, and displays advantageously the light, lively coloring of the sprays. Later in the season, when the tints become more and more gorgeous, and the full beams of the sunshine fall upon the large masses of foliage, the warm and glowing colors of the whole summit possess a great deal of grandeur, and add much to the beauty and effect of the landscape.

Mr. M⁴Gregor, in his work on British America, speaking of the Forests, says— "It is impossible to exaggerate the beauty of these Forests; nothing under heaven can be compared to its effulgent grandeur. Two or three frosty nights in the decline of autumn transform the boundless verdure of a whole empire into every possible tint of brilliant scarlet, rich violet, every shade of blue and brown, vivid crimson, and glittering yellow. The stern, inexorable fir tribes alone maintain their eternal sonbre green; all others, on mountains or in valleys, burst into the most glorious vegetable heanty, and exhibit the most splendid and most enchanting panorama on earth."

Properties and Usés.—The wood of the Sugar Maple when first cut is white, but after being wrought, and exposed for some time to the light, it takes a rosy tinge. Its grain is fine and close, and when polished, it has a silky lustre. It is very strong, and sufficiently heavy, but wants the property of durability; when exposed to moisture, it soon decays, and is therefore neglected in civil and naval architecture. For many purposes, however, it is preferred to Beech, Birch, or Elm; but it should be perfectly seasoned, which requires two or three years.

The wood of the Sugar Maple, grown in New Brunswick, when dry, weighs forty six pounds to a cubic foot; that grown to the southwerd of New Brunswick weighs much less. It furnishes the best fuel in the Province, and its ashes are rich in the alkaline principle. Four fifths of the pot ashes exported from Boston and New York to Europe, are made from this Maple. The charcoal made from it is preferred to any other; it is one fifth heavier than the coal made from the same species of wood in the Middle and Southern States, a fact which sufficiently evinces that the Sugar Maple acquires its characteristic properties in perfection only in a Northern climate.

There is a great resemblance, in appearance, between the wood of the redflowering Maple, and that of the Sugar Maple; but the latter is easily distinguished by its weight and hardness. There is, besides, a very certain and scaple test. A few drops of sulphate of iron, (copperas,) being poured on samples of the different species, the Sugar Maple turns greenish, and the White Maple and redflowering Maple change to a deep blue.

The Sugar Maple exhibits two accidental forms in the arrangement of the fibre, of which cabinet-makers take advantage for making beautiful articles of furniture. The first consists in undulations, like those of the red-flowering Maple, and is likewise known as "Cnrled Maple;" the second, which takes place only in old trees that are still sound, appears to arise from an inflexion of the fibre from the circumference toward the centre, producing spots of half a line in diameter, sometimes contiguous, and sometimes several lines apart. The more numerous the spots, the more beautiful, and the more esteemed is the wood ; this variety is called "Bird's-eye Maple." It is now beginning to be exported in very considerable quantities to the United Kingdom, where it brings a high price ; and as its value is becoming more generally understood, it is to be hoped that hereafter it will not be so lavishly cut and wasted by the lumberers and backwoodsmen as has heretofore been the case.

The ancients held the Maple in great esteem ; and tables inlaid with curious portions of it, or formed entirely of its finely variegated wood, in some instances

he g a led ed, the ce. ult ult iti-

he

of

ing ch-

ha

g it

1 of

ec-

and eye

, it ark n of

sap, as is

nd is most aluarests and

with feet, s are their ks of , and

ng to talks, eright pear from brought their weight in gold. To such a height did the fondness of the Romans for curious woods carry them, at one period of their history, that their tables were even more expensive than the jewels of their ladies. Maple dishes are frequency mentioned by the Latin poets; and Cowper and many modern poets, also mention bowls of Maple, as being used by shepherds and hermits. Virgil celebrates the Maple as the throne of the "good Evander," and its branches as the canopy under which he received and seated Æneas.

"On sods of turf, he sat the soldiers round; A Maple throne, raised higher from the ground, Received the Trojan Chief; and o'er the bed, A lion's shaggy hide for ornament they spread."

Pliny gives an elaborate account of the uses and properties of Maples; he enumerates ten different kinds which were known in his time.

Besides the varieties of "Curled Maple" and "Bird's-eye Maple," two other varieties occur in the wens or excressences which grow on the trunk of the Sugar Maple. The most valuable of these is known by the name of "Variegated Maple Knob," or "Loupe d'érable de couleurs variées," of the French. It presents an assemblage of shades agreeably disposed, sometimes resembling Arabic characters, which renders the wood exceedingly appropriate for fancy work, and from its scarcity, it commands very high prices. The other variety, known by the name of "Silver White Maple Knob," or "Loupe d'érable blanc argenté," of the French, exhibits a silvery lustre, and is highly prized for the same purposes as the preceding, although more common.

The Indians of New Brunswick have been accustomed to make their dishes of these Maple knobs from time immemorial, and they still continue to use them, for with ordinary care, they last a very long time. Some of these rude dishes, when finished and polished by an experienced workman, are exquisitely beautiful, and worthy a place among the most rare and costly specimens of wood.

THE MANUFACTURE OF MAPLE SUGAR.

The extraction of Sugar from the Maple is a valuable resource in a country where all classes of society daily make use of tea and coffee.

The process by which it is obtained is very simple, and is everywhere nearly the same. Though not essentially defective, it might be rendered more perfect and more profitable by a little more attention to science.

The work usually commences in the month of March, while the cold continues intense, and the ground is still covered with snow. The sap begins to be in motion at this season, nearly two months before the general revival of vegetation.

A sufficient number of Maple trees being found growing in close proximity to each other, the ground is occupied by a party, and is termed a "Sugarie;" and those who first commence tapping the trees, consider that possession for one year constitutes right for those years that follow. Without having any tenure of these lands from the Grown, these parties often receive consideration from others for the right of possession.

In a central situation, convenient to the trees intro which the sap is to be drawn, a rough shanty is constructed, called a "Sugar Camp," to shelter those who attend the kettles from the weather. The articles required are, axes to cut and split fuel, kettles of fifteen or twerky callons capacity, an auger of three quarters of an inch diameter, numerous small troughs to receive the sap, slips of wood * or tubes, eight or ten inches long, corresponding in size with the auger, buckets for emptying the troughs and carrying the sap to the camp, a tree hollowed

• These slips of wood are generally made of Sumach, (Rhus Coccinea,) or Fider, (Sambucus Canadensis.)

ou

ke

cal

inc

mo abi

the

att

Pir

Th

free

eva

tak

8.5 1

afte

stuf

boil

the

redu

rati

syru

drai

suga

whice obtain

vess

mad it eq

twer

milk

the l

less 1

In th

Indie

Vine Tl

mind

Ame

ally ;

sider

cold a

humiflows

tree i hund

Th

A

T

Ť

Ī

S

ins ere ion the der

her gar ple nts haand by té,"

s of em, hes, uti-

ntry

arly rfect nues e in

tion. by to and year hese the

b be hose cut chree ps of uger, owed

bucus

out, or large tubs, to receive the sap as brought in, from which to supply the kettles, and moulds to receive the syrup when sufficiently boiled to form into cakes.

The trees are perforated in an obliquely ascending direction, eighteen or twenty inches from the ground. Care should be taken that the auger does not enter more than half an inch within the wood, as experience has shown that the most abundant flow of sap takes place at that depth. It is also recommended that the tree should be tapped on the South side, but this useful hint is not always attended to.

The troughs, which contain two or three gallons each, are made of Birch bark, Pine, Spruce, or Fir; one of these is placed on the ground at the foot of each tree. The sap is collected every day, and temporarily poured into casks, or more frequently a large trough, made of a birch tree hollowed out like a canoe. The evaporation is kept up by a brisk fire, night and day, and the scum is carefully taken off during this part of the process. Fresh sar is added from the reservoir as required, and the heat is maintained until the liquid is reduced to a syrup, after which it is left to cool, and then strained through blanket or other woollen stuff, to separate the remaining impurities.

Some persons recommend leaving the syrup in this state twelve hours, before boiling it for the last time, others proceed with it immediately. In either case, the kettles are only half filled, and by an active, steady heat, the syrup is rapidly reduced to the proper consistency for being poured into the moulds. The evaporation is known to have proceeded far enough, when upon rubbing a drop of the syrup between the fingers, it is perceived to be granular. The molasses being drained off from the moulds, the sugar is no longer deliquescent, like the raw sugar of the West Indies.

If the syrup is in danger of boiling over, a bit of lard or butter is thrown in, which instantly calms the ebullition. The larger the boiler, the more sugar is obtained from it. A copper vessel affords a sugar of a fairer color than an iron vessel. The sugar is lighter colored in proportion to the care with which it is made, and the judgment with which the evaporation is conducted. When refined, it equals in beauty the finest sugar consumed in Europe.

The sooner the sap is boiled the better. It should never be kept longer than twenty four hours. Lime, eggs, or new milk, are mixed with the boiling sap to clarify it. A spoulful of slaked lime, the white of one egg, or a pint of new milk, are the usual proportions to fifteen gallons of sap; the latter is esteemed the best, but clear sngar may be made without any of them.

The sap continues to flow for six weeks, after which it becomes less abundant, less rich in succharine matter, and sometimes even incapable of crystallization. In this case, it is consumed in the state of molasses, superior to that from the West Indies; and bears the name of "Maple Honey."

After three or four days exposure to the sun, Maple sap is converted into Vinegar by the acetous fermentation.

The Indians of New Brunswick have practised sugar-making time out of mind and the Acadian French have pursued it from their first settlement in America. The French of Madawaska still make several thousand pounds annually ; in fact they make nearly all they consume, and some seasons have a considerable curplus for sale.

The amount of sugar manufactured in a year varies from different causes. A cold and dry winter renders the trees more productive than a changeable and humid season. When frosty nights are followed by dry and warm days, the sap flows abundantly ; and from three to five gallons are then yielded by a single tree in twenty four hours. Three persons are found sufficient to atten i two hundred and fifty trees ; each tree of ordinary size yields, in a good season,

twenty to thirty gallons of sap, from which five or six pounds of sugar are made, but the average quantity, in ordinary seasons, is about four pounds to each tree.

n

a

81

fo

w

2.1

sp

ha

A ric

Fe

pr

W

nii

the

che

ext

reg

obs

a d

are

a b

lea

bui

lar

stit

in t

one

uni wit

tori

hea

perf

In t

ham

cogs

it si

of st

on t

T

Г size

I

It has been remarked, that in districts which have been cleared of other trees, and even of the less vigorous Sugar Maple, the product of the remainder is, proportionally, more considerable. In all sugar-plantations, therefore, it will be advantageous to cut out the different sorts of timber, which grow intermixed with the Sugar Maple, and even such of that species as are not thriving trees. The timber so cut out will serve as fuel for the boilers, and leave openings for the sun to enter, which will improve and enrich the sap.

Trees which grow in low and moist places afford a greater quantity of sap than those which occupy rising grounds, but it is less rich in the saccharine principle. That of insulated trees, left standing in the middle of fields, or by the side of fences, is best. A farmer in the United States, who has planted these trees in his meadow, obtains each year, one pound of sugar from every these gallons of sap.

Wild and domestic animals are immoderately fond of Maple sap, and break into enclosures to sate themselves with it.

4. MOOSE WOOD-Acer Striatum.

Description.—In New Brunswick and the other British Provinces, this Maple is known only by the name of Moose Wood; in the United States it is called Striped Maple.

The name of Moose Wood was given it by the first settlers, from observing that the Moose subsisted during the latter part of winter and beginning of spring, upon its young twigs. In New Brunswick it is found most vigorous in what is called a "mixed growth," where the woods are composed of Sugar Maple, Beech, Birch, and Hemlock Spruce. In these forests, it constitutes a great part of the undergrowth; its ordinary height is ten feet, though individual trees are found more than twenty feet. The trunk and branches of the Moose Wood are clad in a smooth, green bark, longitudinally marked with black stripes, by which it is easily distinguishable at all seasons of the year.

This species of Maple has long been cultivated in Europe, in parks and extensive gardens. It is in request as one of the earliest trees to feel the approach of spring, but more particularly on account of the pleasing effect of the white veins which variegate its trunk. In the primitive forests, where it grows beneath a canopy of impervious shade, these veins are black; the change of color seems c ving to its being planted in drier soil, more open to the sun.

Properties and Uses.—The small size of the Moose Wood forbids its use in any kind of construction; but as it is white and fine grained, cabinet-makers sometimes employ it in forming the white lines with which they inlay Mahogany.

Its principal advantage to the inhabitants consists in furnishing them, at the close of winter, when their forage is exhausted, with a resource for sustaining their cattle, till the advancing season has renewed the herbage. As soon as the buds begin to swell, the famished horses and neat cattle are turned loose into the woods, to browse on the young shoots, which they consume with avidity. Poor as this resource may appear, it is not wholly inadequate, as the twigs are tender, and full of saccharine juice.

5. MOUNTAIN MAPLE-Acer Montanum.

Description.—This diminutive species of Maple is abundant in New Brunswick. It is sometimes called Mountain Maple, and sometimes Low Maple. Though the last of these names indicates the stature of the tree, Michaux retains the first, which is in most general use, and likewise most appropriate, as this Maple (unlike any of the other species) grows in preference on the declivities of nde, ree. ees, poranthe timn to

sap rine the hese huse

reak

laple alled

ving ng of ns in Sugar ites a idual Aoose ripes,

xtenich of veins ath a seems

use in makers ogany. at the aining as the ito the Poor cender,

Bruns-Maple. retains as this rities of 81

mountains, exposed to the north, and in cool, moist, and shady situations, on the abrupt and rocky banks of torrents and rivers.

The Mountain Maple seldom exceeds fifteen feet in height, but it blooms at an elevation of six or eight feet, and even less. It most frequently grows in the form of a shrub, with a single, straight, slender stem, covered with a smooth, whitish bark, and sending forth several red branches.

Properties and Uses.—This species of Maple is too small to afford wood of any value, and is noticed in this Report merely to complete the series of the species.

DOG. WOOD.

The genus *Cornus* consists of deciduous trees and shrubs, all in general very hardy, and easily propagated from seeds, by suckers, or by cuttings and layers. Among the eight species of Dog Wood which have been noticed in North America, one species alone is considered entitled, from its size, to be classed with the Forest Trees. It is the most interesting, too, from the value of its wood, the properties of its bark, and the beauty of its flowers.

FLOWERY DOG WOOD-Cornus Florida.

Description .- When grown under favorable circumstances, the Flowery Dog Wood forms a tree, attaining a height of thirty to thirty five feet, with a trunk nine or ten inches in diameter; but in general it does not exceed one half of these dimensions. The trunk is strong, and is covered with a blackish bark, chopped into small portions, which are often in the shape of squares, more or less exact. The branches are proportionally less numerous than on other trees, and regularly disposed nearly in the form of crosses. The young branches are observed to incline upward in a semicircular direction. The leaves are oval, of a dark green above, and whitish beneath. Towards the close of summer they are often marked with black spots, and at the approach of winter they change to a blood red. The flowers, which appear . May, or early in June, while the leaves are only beginning to unfold themselves, are yellowish, and collected in bunches, which are surrounded with very large involucre, composed of four large white floral leaves, sometimes melining to violet. This fine involucre constitutes the chief beauty of the flowers, which are very numerons, and which, in their season, robe the tree in white, like a full blown apple tree, and render it one of the fairest ornaments of the American Forests.

The berries, which are of a vivid glossy red, and of an oval shape, are always united. They remain upon the tree until the first autumnal frosts, when, notwithstauding their bitterness, they are devoured by the Robin (*Turdus Migratorius*) and other small birds.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Flowery Dog Wood is hard, compact, heavy and fine-grained; it is susceptible of a brilliant polish. The sap-wood is perfectly white, and the heart-wood is of a chocolate color.

This tree is not large enough for works which require pieces of considerable size; it is used for the handles of light tools, such as mallets, chisels, and the like. In the United States some farmers select this wood for harrow teeth, for the hames of horses collars, and also for shoeing sled-runners; it is also used for the cogs of mill-wheels; but to whatever purpose it is applied, being liable to split, it should never be wrought until it is pefectly seasoned.

The shoots, when three or four years old, are found suitable for the light hoops of small casks; and the divergent branches are used for the years which are put on the necks of swine, to prevent their breaking into enclosed fields.

L

The arrows of the Indians were tormerly made of Dog Wood, as were also the spears of the ancients, by whom this wood was held in high esteem. Virgil speaks of it—

Cornus.''

The berries dye purple; the inner bark, which is extremely bitter, has proved an excellent substitute for the Peruvian bark.* The bark also may be substituted for galls in the manufacture of ink.† From the bark of the more fibrous roots, the Indians obtain a good scarlet dye.

Such are the profitable uses of this tree, which merits attention from the value of its wood, its useful properties, and especially for the beauty and brilliancy of its flowers, by which it is better adapted than almost any other of the North American trees, for the embellishment of extensive gardens and pleasure grounds. In England, it is cultivated solely as an ornamental shrub; but from its large white flowers, "emulous of the purity of snow," which finely contrast with the "forest green," it is said to deserve richly a place in every collection where it will thrive.

BIRCH.

The northern extremities of the old and new Continents appear to have what may be considered the native climate of the Birch, to judge from the number of species found there, and which diminish in proceeding to the south. To the inhabitants of these regions, the trees of this genus are highly interesting, and are applied by them, with wonderful ingenuity, to the necessities of life. They employ the wood in the construction of houses and of vessels, and in the works of the wheel-wright and the cabinet-maker; of the bark, which is nearly incorruptible, they make canoes, boxes, and more secure covering for their habitations; with the leaves they dye their nets; and from the sap they procure a mild and sugary beverage.

From the researches of Botanists, it appears that as many species of Birch are found in North America as in Europe; and Michaux the younger states, that from his own observations on the comparative properties of their wood, the advantage appears to lie solely on the side of the American species. The Canoe Birch, he says, equals the White Birch which grows in Sweden and in Russia; and the Black Birch and Yellow Birch far exceed it, in the strength and beauty of their wood, as is proved by the several uses to which they are applied.

The four species of Birch found in New Brunswick are all tall trees; they are known at first sight by the white or silvery color of their bark, or rather of the

+ The following is given as a receipt for making good Iuk :-- "Put half an ounce of Dog Wood bark, two scruples of sulphate of iron, and two scruples of gum Azabic, into sixteen ounces of rain water; during the infusion shake it repeatedly." ej co w

N

W

bu ta: po we sou no the lar on sle Th bec

gra

firs fin is (and wo pre the bur wei the r tree like tibl whe a fr spe ben to c 7 barl orna hair drin mar freq B is in the dow

[•] Dr. Walker of Virginia, in an inangural dissertation on the comparative virtues of the Cornus Florida, Cornus Sericea, and Cinchona Officiualis of Linnæus, after detailing a great number of experiments, remarks :—"A summary recapitulation of these experiments shows, that the Cornus Florida, Sericea, and Peruvian bark, possess the same ingredients, that is, gum, mucilage, and extracts, which last contain the tannin and gallic acid, though in different proportions. The Florida has most of the gum, mucilage and extracts; the Sericea the next, which appears to be an intermediate between the Florida and Cinchona; while the latter possesses most of the resin. Their virtues appear similar, and equal, in their residence. The extract and resin possess all their active powers. The extract appears to possess all their tonic powers. The resin, when perfectly separated from the extract, appears to be purely stimulant; and probably the tonic powers of the extract are increased when combined with a portion of the resin, as in the spirituous tincture."

ved stious

lue of rth ds. rge the e it

hat r of the are hey orks ptins; nild

are that the The d in ngth are

are the

Cor-

numat the gum, oporwhich most resin resin, tonic tuous

Wood ces of epidermis, or outer thin covering of the bark, by the smallness of their leaves in comparison with other timber trees, and by the lightness and airiness of their whole appearance.

1. CANOE BIRCH-Betula Papyracea.

Description.—By the French Canadians this tree is called Bouleau blanc, White Birch, and Bouleau à Canot, Canoe Birch. It is known in New Branswick also by these denominations, and sometimes by that of "Paper Birch," but that of "Canoe Birch" has been deemed most proper, as indicating an important use made of the bark.

The Canoe Birch is most multiplied in the forest of North America in that portion lying north of the 43d degree of latitude, and between longitude 75° west, and the Atlantic ocean; this portion, though situated ten degrees further south, is said very nearly to resemble Sweden, and the eastern part of Prussia, not only in the face of the country, but in the severity of the climate. Below the 43d degree of north latitude, the Canoe Birch is not found. It attains its largest size, which is about seventy feet in height and thirty inches in diameter, on the declivity of hills, and in the bottom of fertile valleys. Its branches are slender, flexible, and covered with a shining brown bark, dotted with white. The twigs are erect in young trees, but being very slender and pliant, are apt to become pendent in old ones; hence a very beautiful variety, nearly equal in gracefulness to the drooping Elm.

Properties and Uses.—The heart, or perfect wood of the Canoe Birch, when first laid open, is of a reddish hue, and the sap-wood is perfectly white. It has a fine glossy grain, with a considerable share of strength; that it is little employed, is owing partly to its speedy decay when exposed to the succession of dryness and moisture, and partly to the existence in its vicinity of several species of wood, such as the Maples, the Beech, and even the Yellow Birch, which are far preferable for the uses of the joiner and the wheel-wright.

A section of the trunk of this tree, one or two feet in length, immediately below the first ramification, exhibits very elegant undulations of the fibre, representing bunches of feathers, or sheaves of corn. These pieces, divided into thin veneers, were formerly much used by cabinet-makers in the United States to embellish their work.

The Canoe Birch affords tolerably good fuel, but is inferior to Maple. On trees not exceeding eight inches in diameter, the bark is of a brilliant white, like that of the White Birch of Sweden, and like that too, it is almost indestructible. Trees long since prostrated by time, are often met with in the forests, whose trunk appears sound, while the bark, which remains perfect, contains only a friable substance like vegetable mould. This bark, like that of the European species, is devoted to many uses. In New Brunswick large pieces are placed beneath the shingles and clapboards to render the houses dryer and less penetrable to cold.

The Indians make boxes, dishes, and a variety of ornamental articles, of Birch bark; the boxes they ornament very neatly with stained porcupine quills; the ornamental articles for ladies are embroidered with colored silks, or dyed moose hair. Their wigwams are always built of it, and they use it for water vessels, drinking cups, and an almost endless variety of purposes. They sometimes manage to boil water in this bark, when split very thin, and in that state they frequently use it as paper.

But the most important use of this bark, and for which no other can be used, is in the construction of Canoes. To procure a proper piece for making a Canoe, the largest, straightest, and smoothest trunks are selected, and generally cut down.—The writer once assisted a Milicete Indian in procuring a very fine " bark," and it was thus managed. After the tree was cut down, a circular incision was made as far up the trunk as the bark was good, that is, just below the branches. A very careful examination was then made to ascertain the best side of the bark, in order that the most perfect portion may form the bottom of the canoe ; this being ascertained, a straight incision was then made, from the circular incision to the butt of the tree. The edges of the bark was next raised with wedges, and much precaution was used to prevent any portion flying off too suddenly, and spoiling the whole. When the edges of the bark were fully cleared from the trunk of the tree, the bark was relieved frem the pressure, which was kept on it, until then, and the whole bark of the trunk flew off at onee. The piece thus obtained was twenty two feet in length, fifty six inches in width at one end, and forty six inches at the other. It was subsequently formed into a large canoe of the Milicete fashion. These eanoes are stitched together with fibrous roots of the White Spruce, about the size of a quill, which are deprived of the bark, split, and suppled in water. The gunwales and ribs are formed of White Cedar, (Cupressus Thyoides,) and the cross-bars of Sugar Maple; the seams are coated with Spruce gum. The paddles are made either of the red-flowering Maple, or the Sugar Maple, but the latter is preferred.

2. WHITE BIRCH—Betula Populifolia.

Description.—The White Birch is most frequently found in places scantily furnished with trees, where the soil is dry and meagre; in these situations it eommonly rises to the height of twenty or twenty-five feet, and is generally associated with the Aspen or Poplar. Single trees which grow accidentally in moist and sheltered places, expand to an ampler size, and are sometimes forty feet in height, yet not more than nine inches in diameter. It is less abundant than the other species of the Birch tribe, and is rarely found in groups. It is commonly seen by the side of highways growing singly, on burnt land, or sandy soils which have been exhausted by cultivation, or which are too poor to produce crops.

On trees that are fully grown the branches are numerons, slender, and generaily drooping. The leaves are smooth on both surfaces, heart-shaped at the base, very sharp at the point, and doubly and irregularly toothed. The foot-stalks are slightly twisted, and the leaves are thus rendered somewhat tremulous like those of the Aspen, (*Populus Tremuloïdes*) and hence it has obtained the specific name *populifolia*, or poplar-leaved bireh.

The trunk of this species is clad in a bark as white, or whiter, than that of the Canoe Birch; but its outer bark, when separated from the inner bark, is ineapable of being divided like that of the Canoe Birch into thin sheets, which constitutes a very essential and most important difference.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the White Birch is very soft, brilliant when polished, and perfectly white. From its speedy decay, and the inferior size of the tree, it is not employed for any use except for fuel, and then but seldom where other wood can be procured, as it is of very little value even for that purpose. The twigs are too brittle for common brooms.

3. YELLOW BIRCH—Betula Lutea.

Description.—This species of Birch abounds in New Brunswick ; it is always found on cool and rich soils, with Ash, Hemlock Spruce, and Black Spruce. In these situations it attains its largest size, which is from sixty to seventy feet in height, and more than two feet in diameter.

The specific name *Excelsa* which has been given to the Yellow Birch, is injudicious, as it leads to an erroneous opinion that it surpasses all others of its species

and 1 whi fine * mid the thre bor sho sens ł app is st Ч fran com sive won 1 for t tion R whe Y

in l

crim D

quar

Birel Nigr signi of th Tl wood

It its gr in dia It is heigh

ŤΊ

ealle

durin disap the bi of the as are as th agree Th greyig in height. It is a beautiful tree; its trunk is nearly uniform in diameter, straight and destitute of branches for thirty or forty feet.

It is particularly remarkable for the color and arrangement of its outer bark, which is of a brilliant golden yellow, and which frequently divides itself into very fine strips, rolled backwards at the ends, and attached in the middle.

The young shoots and the leaves at their unfolding are downy. Towards the middle of Summer, when fully expanded, the leaves are perfectly smooth, except the foot-stalk, which remains covered with a fine short hair. The leaves about three and a-half inches long, two and a-half inches broad, oval acuminate, and bordered with sharp and irregular teeth. The leaves, the bark, and the young shoots have an agreeable taste, and similar to those of the Black Birch, though less sensible, which they lose in drying.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Yellow Birch is inferior in quality and appearance to that of the Black Birch ; it never assumes as deep a shade, but it is strong, and when well polished, makes handsome furniture.

This Birch is found by experience to be every way proper for that part of the frame of vessels which always remains under water. It furnishes an excellent combustible. The young saplings are employed in New Brunswick almost exclusively for the hoops of casks. Brooms are made of the twigs, and the Indian women make brooms of the wood by splitting it up.

The bark of the Yellow Birch, though valuable for tanning, is but seldom used for that purpose in New Brunswick. It is sometimes employed in small proportion in the State of Maine, but only for what the Curriers call "fair leather."

Russian leather is prepared with empyreumatic oil from the bark of this tree, whence its peculiar odour.

Yellow Birch Timber is exported from this Province to Europe in considerable quantities, but it is shipped with Black Birch, and passes with that species indiscriminately, under the general name of Birch.

4. BLACK BIRCH-Betula Lenta.

Description — The late Dr. Cochran, of Windsor, designated this species of Birch as Betula Nigra; Michaux, Senior, describes it under the name of B. Nigra; and Michaux, Junior, as B. Lenta. The latter is retained as the most significant, and as most accurately indicating the peculiar appearance of the trees of this species.

The agreeable foliage of the Black Birch, and the valuable properties of its wood, render it the most interesting of the American Birches. In Canada it is called Cherry Birch; in New Brunswick it is always called Black Birch.

It grows in preference in deep, loose, and cool soils; in these situations it obtains its greatest expansion, sometimes exceeding seventy feet in height, and three feet in diameter. Its vegetation is beautiful, and in a congenial soil its growth is rapid. It is stated in the "Annals of the Arts" that a tree of this species attained the height of forty five feet in nineteen years.

The Black Birch is one of the earliest trees to renew its foliage. The leaves, during a fortnight after their birth, are covered with a thick, silvery down, which disappears soon after. They are about two inches long, toothed, heart-shaped at the base, pointed at the summit, of a pleasing tint, and fine texture like the leaves of the Cherry tree. The young shoots are brown, smooth, and dotted with white, as are also the leaves. When bruised, the leaves diffuse a very sweet odour, and as they retain the property when dried and carefully preserved, they afford an agreeable infusion, with the addition of milk and sugar.

The bark upon the trunk of trees less than eight inches in diameter, is smooth, greyish, and perfectly similar in color and organization to that of the Cherry tree.

ays In ; in

of

e

d

00

y

е.

at

es

y ed

 \mathbf{h}

bs

ar

er

ly it

ly

in ty

 \mathbf{nt}

is dy

ce

ie-

se,

are

ose

me

the

ble

tes

ant

om

ur-

iju-

On old trees the outer bark is rough, and of a dusky grey color ; it detaches itself transversely at intervals, in hard, ligneous plates, six or eight inches broad.

e

a

g

bı sr

ni

а

SI

pc dt

flo

wl

ab

un

wl ing

th the

coi

cas

tio

sea

aff

wil

of]

1101

tan and

as i

are

I

poo of a

nun

usu

it w

Michaux, the younger, calls this Birch one of his favorite trees, and recommends it to the levers of foreign vegetables, as eminently adapted by the beauty of its foliage, and the agreeable color of its leaves, to figure in the parks and gardens of Europe. He strongly recommends the inhabitants of the Old World to introduce it into their Forests; and particularly mentions the North of France, England, and Germany, as favorable to its growth, from the greater humidity of the climate.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Black Birch when freshly cut, is of a rosy hue, which deepens by exposure to the light. Its grain is fine and close, whence it is susceptible of a brilliant polish; it possesses also a considerable share of strength. The union of these properties render it superior to all other species of Birch, whether European or American.

The weight of a cubic foot of the wood of the Black Birch, when seasoned, is forty five pounds.* When well seasoned, (which can only be done thoroughly under water,) it makes very strong and useful articles of furniture, for which it would be more generally used but for its constant tendency to warp. It is much used in New Brunswick in Ship building, for the keel and lower timbers of vessels; and as it is almost imperishable under water, it is well adapted for planking, piles, foundation timber, sluices, and, in general, for any purpose where it is constantly wet.

Black Birch wood is now exported in large quantities to the United Kingdom, in the form of squared timber, and sawn planks; the quantity of each is annually on the increase. It has been suggested by a gentleman well acquainted with the Timber Trade, that sawed birch staves might be made a profitable article of export to Great Britain, for making herring barrels on the British coasts.

The wood of this species of Birch furnishes excellent fuel, second only to that of the Sugar Maple. The inner bark is full of tannin, but its useful properties in this respect have been hitherto neglected in New Brunswick. The sap, drained by incision in March and April, makes excellent vinegar, and a pleasant weak wine may be obtained from it by boiling and fermentation.

ALDER.

The Alder is found every where in New Brunswick, frequently growing along the sides of brooks, and abounding still more in places covered with stagnant water. As the roots of the Alder penetrate to a great distance, it contributes more effectually than most other trees to support the banks at the season of the overflowing of the waters.

Two species only will be noticed; a third, known as *Alnus Crispa*, or curled leaved Alder, is too small to be remarked. It is said to abound in Newfound-land and in Labrador, and must therefore be exceedingly hardy.

1. COMMON ALDER-Alnus Serrulata.

2. BLACK ALDER-Alnus Glauca.

Description.—The ordinary dimensions of the common Alder is about ten or twelve feet in height, and two or three inches in diameter. Its leaves are of a beautiful green, distinctly furrowed on the surface, and doubly toothed at the edge.

86

^{*} The specific gravity of water being estimated at 1000, that of seasoned Black Birch wood is 720. When green, this wood floats with difficulty, and sinks after a time, unless supported by timber of less specific gravity.

tself

auty garld to .nce, ty of

of a lose, hare ecies

d, is ghly ch it nuch vescing, con-

dom, ually h the cle of

at of this d by wine

along gnant butes f the

urled ound-

of a edge.

vood is ted by The black Alder is much larger than the common Alder, being sometimes eighteen or twenty feet in height, and three or four inches in diameter. Its leaves are similar in shape, but are easily distinguishable by their different tint and superior size; they are of a pale blueish green, and a third larger than those of the common Alder. The bark of the trunk, and of the secondary branches, is smooth, glossy, and of a deep brown color, sprinkled with white. Both species grow in cool, moist places, on the banks of rivulets, and in swamps. As their trunks are generally straight, tapering gradually from base to summit, garnished with numerous branches, bending rather close around the stock, they grow in great numbers in a small space.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Alder, when first laid open, is white, but it soon becomes reddish by contact with the air. The small size of both species mentioned, prevent their being of any very great use in the arts.

The Alder takes a better black than any other wood; when polished and varnished it affords a good imitation of Ebony. With sulphate of iron, the bark forms a black dye for coloring wool; it is sometimes used by Hatters in the United States for dyeing hats.

A cubic foot of Alder wood, in a dry state, weighs from thirty four to fifty pounds. It soon rots when exposed to the weather, or to damp; but it is extremely durable in water, or in wet ground.

CHERRY.

The trees of this genus are deciduous, with smooth serrated leaves, and white flowers. There is much confusion among Botanists as regards all the species which are natives of North America.

The two species which have been noticed in New Brunswick are more or less abundant, in proportion to the dryness and humidity of the soil, which are alike unpropitious. They stand less in need of shelter than any fruit-bearing tree whatever, and may often be employed on the margins of orchards, or for surrounding kitchen gardens to form a screen against high winds. They are said to thrive best when unmixed with other trees; and they suffer grass to grow beneath their shade.

According to experiments which have been made, it is stated that no tree of considerable size bears transplanting better than the wild Cherry. As in the case of all large trees which have been removed, they suffer a check by the operation; but from this they generally recover in the course of two, or at most, three seasons.

As a tree, one of its valuable properties is the food and protection which it affords to numerous species of birds. This is one reason why the cultivation of the wild Cherry is so generally encouraged in the Forests of Britain, of Belgium, and of France; as it not only increases the number of birds by supplying them with nourishment, but is the means of destroying countless insects, which these important and useful creatures devour. In all ornamental plantations, hedge-rows, and avenues, wild Cherry trees are desirable objects of culture on this account, as also for their hardihood, and the great beauty of their flowers and fruit, which are produced in the greatest profusion in their respective seasons of the year.

In France, the wild Cherry tree is highly prized for the food it supplies to the poor; and a law was passed, as long ago as 1669, commanding the preservation of all Cherry trees in the Royal Forests, in consequence of which they became so numerous, that there was no longer room for the underwood to grow; when, as usual, going to the other extreme, most of them were cut down. This measure, it was remarked, was a great calamity to the poor, who, during several months of







the year, lived, either directly or indirectly, on the produce of the *referisier*, or wild Cherry tree. Soup made of the dried fruit, with a little bread and butter, was the common nourishment of the wood-cutters and charcoal-burners of the Forest, during the winter. This fruit is much used in Europe at present, to make jelly or *rob*, and in the manufacture of *liqueurs*, such as Cherry Brandy and ratafia. *Kirschenwasser*, an ardent spirit much used in Germany and Switzerland, is also made of it; and the famous liqueur *Maraschino*, is the product of a small acid cherry that abounds in the north of Italy, at Trieste, and in Dalmatia.

1. WILD CHERRY TREE—Cerasus Virginiana.

Description.—In New Brunswick, this tree seldom exceeds thirty or forty feet in height, with a trunk eight or ten inches in diameter. Its bark is so peculiar as to render it distinguishable at first sight, when the form of the leaves cannot be discerned; it is blackish and rough, and detaches itself in narrow, semi circular, hard, thick plates, which adhere for a time to the tree before dropping off; these are renewed after a considerable period.

fc

n

31

h

it

ha

al

We

be

no

an

far

na

bo

To

pie

six

exe

hei

fou

gou

The trunk is usually straight for about one fourth of its height, where it ramifies into a spreading summit of a handsome outline; but its foliage is too thin to display that massive richness which gives so much beauty to the Maples, and many other trees. The leaves are usually about four inches long, toothed, very much pointed, and of a beautiful, smooth, shining green, with two or more small reddish glands at the base. The flowers are white, and occur in spikes, which, when fully expanded, have a fine effect. They, put forth in New Brunswick in May and June; in 1845 they were observed in full blow on the 24th May.-the season being more early than usual. The fruit is about one fourth of an inch in diameter, of a roundish form, purplish black color, and edible, but slightly bitter to the taste. It arrives at maturity in August or September, when it affords great nourishment to several species of birds.

There is a variety of the wild Cherry tree known in New Brunswick as the "choke-cherry," which has been designated *Cerasus Virginiana præcox*. This variety differs from the species in having broadly-oval leaves, abruptly pointed, being sometimes sub-cordate at the base, very sharply, and often doubly toothed, and generally-hairy in the axils of the veins beneath. The petals are orbicular: the fruit sub-globose, of a glossy scarlet, red when ripe, sweet and pleasant, but so very astringent that it dries the mouth and throat like the juice of sprace cones when swallowed. It usually ripens its fruit several weeks earlier than the species of which it is a variety, and hence the name præcox.

The wild Cherry tree has been observed in greatest abundance at Sussex Vale, and on the alluvial banks and islands of the River Saint John.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the wild Cherry tree is of a dull, light red tint, which deepens with age. It is compact, fine-grained, takes a brilliant polish, and when perfectly seasoned, is not liable to warp. In the United States, where this tree grows to a very large size, it is extensively used by cabinet-makers for almost every species of furniture; and when chosen near the ramification of the trunk, it rivals mahogany in beauty. The bark of the branches and of the roots is there collected by herb-venders, and brought to market in pieces or fragments. The bark of the root is regarded as the best, is destitute of epidermis or outer bark, of a reddish brown color, brittle, easily pulverised, and presents, when broken, a greyish surface. When fresh the odour is prussic, which is lost in a measure in drying, but regained by maceration; the taste is aromatic, prussic, and bitter. It is stated, undoubtedly, to be a useful tonic, and to possess, in some degree, narcotic and anti-spasmodic properties. The fruit is employed in New Brunswick to make a Cordial, by infusion in rum or brandy, with the addition of sugar; and when carefully made with brandy, it is superior to the *Kirschenwasser* imported from Copenhagen. There is little doubt that the fruit, if skilfully treated, would produce as fine a *liqueur* as any of those made in Europe from the fruit of the wild Cherry tree, and for which such high prices are obtained.

2. NORTHERN CHERRY TREE-Cerasus Borealis.

Description.—The Cerasus Borealis is a handsome small tree, growing to a height of twenty or thirty feet, with a trunk six or eight inches in diameter, and covered with a smooth brownish bark, which detaches itself laterally. Its leaves . are from three to five inches long, oval, toothed, and very sharp pointed. The flowers put forth in May or June, and occur in small white bunches, which give birth to a small, red, intensely acid fruit, which arrives at maturity in August. The fruit is not very abundant even on the largest trees.

This tree, like the Canoe Birch, is said to offer the same remarkable peculiarity of reproducing itself spontaneously, in old cultivated fields, or such parts of the forest as have been burnt over. Of all the Trees of North America, no one is so nearly allied to the Common Chercy, (Cerusus Vulgaris,) as the present species, and hence it has been recommended as a suitable stock to graft that Cherry upon.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Northern Cherry tree is exceedingly hard, fine-grained, and of a reddish hue, but the inferior size of the tree forbids its use in the mechanical arts.

POPLAR.

At present only two species of trees of this genus, have been recognized in New Brunswick, although one other specie is supposed to exist. The Poplar has not yet been much noticed in this Province, scarcely so much as it deserves, although its value is not very great.

The wood of the European Aspen lasts long exposed to the weather, and most Poplars are said to be very durable in a dry state, agreeably to the English woodman's adage, —

" Cover me well, to keep me dry, And *heart* of Oak I do defy."

The wood of most of the species is described as making very good flooring for bed-rooms, and places where there is not much wear, and it has the advantage of . not catching fire readily; or, as Evelyn has it—" The Poplar burns untowardly, and rather moulders away, than maintains any solid heat."

The wood of the Lombardy Poplar is recommended for cheese-rooms and farm-houses in general, because neither mice or mites will attack it.

1. BALSAM POPLAR-Populus Balsamifera.

Description.—This species of Poplar is best known in New Brunswick by the name of "Balm of Gilead." It is abundant on the rich alluvial lands on the borders of the River St. John above Fredericton, and along the valley of the Tobique. The largest trees of the species were noticed by the writer on a piece of intervale at the junction of the Salmon River with the River St. John, six miles below the Grand Falls. They were there greatly multiplied, to the exclusion of almost every other description of tree; many of them reached the height of eighty feet, and were upwards of two feet in diameter. They are also found of large size in similar situations on the banks of the Miremichi and Restigouche.

M

ason eter, aste. nent the This

, or tter,

the

, to

ndy and

prod in

feet

uliar

nnot

rcu-

off;

ifies

dis-

nany nuch

ldish

vhen

May

nted, thed, nlar: , but cones ecies

Vale,

t red

blish, where rs for f the roots ents. bark, en, a arc in er. It narIn the spring, when the buds begin to develope, they are abundantly coated with a yellowish glutinous substance, of a very agreeable smell, and though this exudation diminishes at the approach of summer, the buds retain a strong balsamic odour. This odour is very much admired; and as the species of Foplar grows very rapidly, and is easily transplanted, or propagated from cuttings, it is much in request as an ornamental tree. It will grow in all soils, but worst in clay; it impoverishes the land, destroys the grass, and the numerous shoots of the roots spread so near the surface of the earth, that they permit nothing else to grow, but rise in all quarters whether they are wanted or not.

Properties and Uses.—Hitherto the wood of the Balsam Poplar has not been brought into very profitable use. It is extremely light, white, smooth, woolly, and soft; and there are, no doubt, marv purposes for which it might be advantageously employed. Such, however, is not likely to be the case in New Brunswick, where abundance of other wood is found so greatly superior in quality.

2. AMERICAN ASPEN-Populus Tremuloides.

Description.—The ordinary height of the smaller species of Poplar is about thirty feet, and its diameter tive or six inches. The larger variety (which has been described as a distinct species, by the designation of *P. Grandidentata*, but is believed to be only a variety of this species) grows to the height of fifty or sixty feet, and the diameter of eighteen inches or more; it flourishes as well on the border of swamps as on uplands.

The straight trunk of the Aspen is covered with a smooth greenish bark, which is rarely cracked, except on the base of the oldest trees, where it becomes furrowed. It blooms early in May, ten days or a fortnight before the birth of the leaves. In 1845 this tree was observed in full bloom on the 18th April, which was unusally early. The catkins which spring from the extremity of the branches are composed of silky plumes, and of an oval form, somewhat more than an inchin length. The leaves are about two inches broad, narrowed at the summit, and supported by long footstalks. On stccks, seven or eight feet in height, they are nearly round, and are bordered with obtuse, in egular teeth; on young shoots they are of twice the size mentioned, heart-shaped, and pointed at the summit.

Of all the Poplars of America, this species has the most tremulous leaves; the gentlest air suffices to throw them into agitation.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the smaller variety of the American Aspen is light, soft, destitute of strength, and of little utility. It is felled only to disencumber lands, which are being cleared for cultivation. As the wood may be divided readily into very thin laminæ, it is sometimes used for the manufacture of ladies' and children's bonnets and light summer-hats, which are very pretty when new, but not very durable.

There is great superiority in the wood of the larger variety of this species of Poplar over that of the smaller variety. It is white, fine and strong; it gives a firmer hold to nails, and is not liable to warp or split. The largest and best specimens of this beautiful wood as yet seen, were found on the banks of the River Miramichi, where it is used for the ornamental work of ships' cabins, in conjunction with Bird-eye Maple. It has a very silky lustre, and when varnished and polished, bears a very close resemblance to Satin Wood, to which it is very little, if at all inferior, for ornamental purposes.

The weight of a cubic foot of the large variety from Miramichi, has been found to be twenty six pounds.

The Acadian French inhabitants of the northern coast of New Brunswick, use the wood for their *sabots*, or wooden shoes, and also for bowls, trays, and a glo wri it t wo rig! but wit

V2

it

be

or

ge

of

Fo

opin dist Bee are than

L utme and

surfa

of th T its fo oval-The are green whic seeds stock

T.

and f

The

or sa

for fu

made

pared

Pr

In

variety of purposes in domestic economy. The superior size of this Poplar renders it easily recognized when met with in the Forest by the woodman; and its timber should be preserved, not only for its beauty, but for the variety of useful and ornamental purposes to which it may be applied,

ted

this

bal-

plar

t is

t in

s of to

een

lly,

an-

ins-

out

has

nta,

fifty

well

nich

fur-

the

iich

hes

h∘in and

are

hey

the

pen dis-

be

ture

etty

s of

es a

spe-

iver

hed ery

und

use

d a

The bark of the Aspen is the principal food of beavers, who cut down the smaller trees, as well to procure food, as to build with them their singularly ingenious dams for creating artificial ponds.

BEECH.

In North America, as in Europe, the Beech is one of the most majestic trees of the Forest.

Beech, says White of Selborne, is one of the most grand and lovely of all the Forest Trees, whether we consider its stately trunk, its smooth silvery rind, its glossy foliage, or graceful spreading pendulous branches. No tree, says another writer, is more beautiful when standing singly in parks, or ornamental grounds, as it throws out its branches very regularly, and feathers almost to the ground. In woods or groves, it grows clear of branches to a considerable height. Virgil was right in choosing the Beech for its shade, for no tree forms so complete a roof; but no verdure is found under its shade.

The Beech is most pleasing in its juvenile state. A light airy young tree, with its spiry branches hanging in easy forms, is often beautiful.

Two species of Beech are found in New Brunswick, which have been treated as varieties, but Michaux the younger says, that his own observations confirm the opinion of the inhabitants of these Colonies, who have always considered them as. distinct species, and given them the names of "White Beech" and "Red Beech," from the colour of their wood;—he adds, that trees of the same genus are more frequently distinguished in America by the complexion of their wood, than by the difference of their foliage and flowers.

1. WHITE BEECH--Fague Sylvestris.

Description.—A deep, moist soil, and a cool atmosphere, are necessary to the utmost expansion of the White Beech. Where the Beeches vegetate, in a deep and fertile soil, their roots sometimes extend to a great distance even with the surface, and being entangled so as to cover the ground, they embarrass the steps of the traveller, and render the land difficult to clear.

The White Beech is more slender and less branchy than the Red Beech; but its foliage is superb, and its general appearance magnificent. The leaves are oval-pointed, smooth, shining, and bordered in the Spring with soft, hairy down. The sexes are borne by different branches on the same tree; the barren flower: are collected in pendulous, globular heads, and the others are small and of a greenish hue. The fruit is in an erect capsule, covered with loose, flexible spires, which divides itself at maturity into four parts, and give liberty to two triangular seeds. The bark upon the trunk of the Beeches is thick, grey, and on the oldest stocks, smooth and entire.

The perfect wood of this species bears a small proportion to the sap-wood, and frequently occupies only three inches, in a trunk eighteen inches in diameter. The specific name of "White Beech" is derived from the color of its alburnum or sap-wood.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of this species is of very little value except for fuel.

In Ohio, the bark of the White Beech is used for tanning, and the leather made with it is said to be white and serviceable, and inferior only to that prepared with Oak bark.

92

2. RED BEECH-Fagues Ferruginea.

Description.—This species of Beech is almost exclusively confined to the north eastern parts of the United States, and the Provinces of Canada, New Brunswick, Nova Scotia, and Prince Edward Island. In some parts of New Brunswick, and generally in Prince Edward Island, it is so abundant as to constitute extensive Forests, the finest trees growing on fertile, level, or gently sloping lands, which are proper for the culture of grain. Its name is derived from the color of its wood, and not from its leaves.

The Red Beech equals the White Beech in diameter, but not in height; and as it ramifies nearer the earth, and is more numerously divided, it has a more massive summit, and the appearance of more tufted foliage. Its leaves are equally brilliant with those of the White Beech, a little larger and thicker. They become a pale yellow in the Autumn, and they frequently remain on the tree during the Winter, retaining that color. The fruit is of the same form as that of the White Beech, but is only half as large, and is garnished with firmer and less numerous points. To these differences must be added an important one in the wood. A Red Beech, fifteen or eighteen inches in diameter, has not more than three or four inches of sap; while a White Beech of the same size, has thirteen or fourteen inches of sap-wood, and very little heart of any value.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Red Beech is stronger, tougher, and more compact than the White, and it bears a very strict analogy to the European Beech. When perfectly seasoned it is not liable to warp; and a cubic foot of it then weighs from forty three to fifty three pounds.

| Representing | the | strength of Oak by | 100, | that of Beech will be | e 103. |
|--------------|-----|---------------------|------|-----------------------|--------|
| " | " | stiffness of Oak by | 100, | , "" | 77. |
| " | " | toughness of Oak by | 100, | " | 138. |

Hence it appears that Oak is superior in stiffness, but neither so strong or so tough.

Before iron rails were introduced, much Beech was used for Railways, for the Collieries about Newcastle.

The Red Beech is very durable when preserved from humidity, and incorruptible when constantly in the water; but it rapidly decays when exposed to the alternation of dryness and moisture. It is much esteemed in naval architecture for those parts of vessels which are constantly wet; and it is much used in Prince Edward Island. An old and experienced English ship builder, residing at Richmond Bay, in Prince Edward Island, assured the writer, that, on the lower art of vessels, he had known the Red Beech wood of the Island sound at the end of forty years; in such situations he considered it fully equal to English Oak in strength and durability.

The wood of the Red Beech is much esteemed for fuel, and its ashes afford good pot ash. It serves for shoe lasts, tool handles, planes, and mallets; and sometimes chairs, bedsteads, and other articles of furniture, are made of it.

Experience has demonstrated the advantage of felling the Red Beech in the Summer, when the sap is in full circulation; if cut at that time it is very durable, but if cut in the Winter it decays in a very few years. The logs should be left several months in the shade before they are hewn, care being taken that they do not rest immediately upon the ground. After being hewed, or sawn into planks, they should lay in water for some time; in this way, the wood seasons without splitting, and is sure to be rendered inaccessible to worms, to which, in general, Beech is very subject.

Sheep and goats eat the leaves of the Beech. When gathered in Autumn, before they are much injured by frost, the leaves, on account of their elastic

com eacl they gen

ei

tr

to

W

F

th

th

ve

in

es

se

ot

the

fin

pri

to

for

the

sea

plo of ord

W the

be fres

an

of t sout time as n side exce T Euro its fo

whit

quality, make better *paillasses* than eithe straw or chaff, and they last seven or eight years.

he

ew

ew

n-

tly

red

ınd

ore

ally

me

the

nitə

ous

A

or

ur-

and

ean

of it

r so

the

cord to tec-

ised

der,

, on

und

glish

ford

and

the

ble,

left

y do

nks,

hout

eral,

mn,

astic

The nuts of the Red Beech are produced every second year. They are of a triangular form, with a smooth, tough skin, and a fine interior pellicle, adhering to the kernel. They are united in pairs, in capsules garnished with points, from which they escape about the first of October, the season of their maturity. In-France and Germany an oil is extracted from the Beech Nut, next in fineness to that of the olive, and which may be preserved longer than any other oil. But they seem to yield little oil in northern countries; Linnæus says that in Sweden, very little oil can be expressed from them, and the attempt has not yet been made in New Brunswick. Hogs fatten rapidly on Beech Nuts, but the pork is not esteemed; bears, partridges, squirrels, and mice, feed on them largely.

In Belgium very solid and elegant hedges are made with young Beeches placed seven or eight inches apart, and bent in opposite directions, so as to cross each other and form a trellis, with apertures five or six inches in diameter. During the first year they are bound with osier at the points of intersection, where they finally become grafted, and grow together. As the Beech does not suffer in pruning, and sprouts less luxuriantly than most other trees, it is perfectly adapted to this object.

In New Brunswick such hedges would be of great utility, and the attempt to form them is worthy of being made. The Beech is reared without difficulty from the seed. The nuts may be sown at any time after October, but the most eligible season is about a fortnight after they fall from the tree; the ground should first be ploughed and harrowed.

It is commonly believed that a great length of time is necessary for the growth of a good hedge. The Red Beech grows rapidly; end if the soil is in good order, a handsome and sufficient hedge may be produced in five or six years. When fully grown, hedges are indisputably the finest enclosures in the world for the country. The wall of masonry, the iron palings, or the wooden fence, may be well suited in crowded towns, or their vicinity; but for harmony of colour, freshness of foliage, and in short, all that is desirable, the verdant hedge is without an equal.

Genus CARPINUS.

Of the genus *Carpinus* two species are found in New Brunswick, which are commonly known by the names of Hornbeam and Iron Wood. The wood of each is exceedingly hard and tough, and capable of bearing great weight; but as they are trees of the third order only, their small size prevents their being so generally useful as they would be if of larger dimensions.

1. AMERICAN HORNBEAM-Carpinus Americana.

Description.—In New Brunswick the Hornbeam is repressed by the severity of the climate, and is less multiplied and of smaller dimensions than in a more southern latitude. Its ordinary stature is from twelve to fifteen feet, but it sometimes reaches twenty five or thirty feet in height, and six inches in diameter; but as not more than one stick in a hundred attains these dimensions, it must be considered rather as a large shrub than a tree. It prospers in almost every soil, except in places that are too long mund ted, or which are absolutely sterile.

The trunk of the American Hornbeam, like that of the analogous species in Europe, is obliquely and irregularly fluted, frequently through all ir length. By its form, and by the appearance of its bark, which is smooth and spotted with white, it is easily distinguished when the leaves are fallen. It sheds its leaves in

Autumn, about the same time with the Elm. During the time of its verdure it makes a good appearance, being well clothed with leaves, which are oval-pointed, finely denticulated, and of a deep, strong, green colour. Cattle eat the leaves, but no pasture grows under its shade; it is easily transplanted, and bears lopping. The fructification is always abundant, and the aments remain attached to the tree long after the foliage is shed.

Properties and Uses.—The wood, like that of the European Hornbeam, is white, and exceedingly compact and fine-grained. It is in great request among Farmers for axe handles, and for agricultural implements, or for such parts of them as require great strength. Cogs for mill-wheels are made of the wood, and are accounted superior to those made of the wood of the Sugar_Maple, which is generally used for that purpose.

In Scandinavia, the inner bark of the Hornbeam is used to dye yellow; and the Indians of America use it occasionally for a similar purpose.

2. IRON WOOD-Carpinus Ostrya.

Description.—Though the Iron Wood is multiplied in the Forests of New Brunswick, it no where forms masses even of inconsiderable extent, but is loosely disseminated, and found only in cool, fertile, and shaded situations. It rarely reaches thirty five feet in height, and twelve inches in diameter; and commonly does not exceed half these dimensions.

In the Winter, this tree is recognized by a smooth greyish bark, finely divided, and detached in strips not more than a line in breadth. The leaves are alternate, oval-acuminate, and finely and unequally denticulated. The fertile and barren flowers are borne at the extremity of different branches of the same tree, and the fruit is in clusters like hops, whence the specific name Ostry.a. The small, hard, triangular seed, is contained in a species of reddish, oval, inflated bladder, coveret maturity with a fine down, which causes a violent irritation of the skin is carelessly handled.

The concentrical circles of the wood are closely compressed, and their number, in a trunk of only four or five inches in diameter, evinces the length of time necessary to acquire this inconsiderable size. The Canadian French call Iron Wood, *bois dur*, hard wood.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of this tree is perfectly white, compact, fine-grained and heavy. To its inferior dimensions must be ascribed the limited use of a tree, the superior properties of whose wood are attested by its name. It is exceedingly valuable for all purposes to which its small size will permit it to be applied.

Near New York, brooms and scrubbing-brushes are made of Iron Wood, by shredding the end of a stick of suitable dimensions.

ASH.

The Ash is a very rapid growing tree, and its wood differs more from difference of soil and situation, than that of any other tree. Although only two distinct species have been recognized as existing in New Brunswick, yet there are several varieties of each, in different parts of the Province, each bearing a local name. These varieties, cn close examination, will be found referrable to one of the two species hereafter described, White Ash and Black Ash.

The wood of Ash soon rots when exposed either to damp or alternate dryness and moisture, but is tolerably durable in a dry situation. It is said that the best season for felling Ash is from November to February; and that when felled in fu m an su im us

Its bei du

wo Ne and odg In diar und

pair

shor rare the whit and *discu* grow grow

Map P is ve is of cubic be fo

The wood Th streng and s sleigh full sap, it is very subject to the worm. In such case, the wood is said to be much benefited by water seasoning. It is very much esteemed for its toughness and elasticity; and in consequence of these properties, it is useful whenever sudden shocks are to be sustained, as in various parts of machines, wheel-carriages, implements of husbandry, ship-blocks, tools, and the like.¹¹ It has been found as useful in the arts of war as in those of peace, in ancient as well as in modern times:

"From Pelion's cloudy top, an ash entire

Old Chiron fell'd, and shap'd it for his sire."-Pope's Homer.

The wood is too flexible for the timber of buildings, and not sufficiently durable. Its texture is alternately compact and porous, the compact side of the annual ring being the lighter coloured, which renders the annual rings very distinct.

The drip of the Ash is said to be very unfavourable to all other vegetable productions. It exhausts the soil very much; the roots spread widely near the surface.

1. WHITE ASH-Fraxinus Americana.

Description.—The White Ash is an interesting tree from the qualities of its wood, the rapidity of its growth, and the beauty of its foliage. It abounds in New Brunswick; a cold climate seems most congenial to its nature.

The bark is of a white colour; on large stocks the bark is deeply furrowed, and divided into small squares, one to three inches in diameter.

The most favorable situations for White Ash are the banks of rivers, and the odges and surrounding acclivities of swamps, where the soil is deep and fertile. In such situations, it sometimes attains the height of fifty or sixty feet, with a diameter of eighteen inches or more. The trunk is perfectly straight, and often undivided to the height of more than thirty feet.

The leaves of the White Ash are opposite, and composed of three or four pairs of leaflets, surmounted by an odd one. The leaflets, which are borne by short footstalks, are three or four inches long, about two inches broad, oval-pointed, rarely denticulated, of a delicate texture, and an undulated surface. Early in the spring they are covered with a light down of a pale green color above, and whitish beneath. As the contrast of color between the surfaces is remarkable, and is peculiar to the species, Dr. Mechlenberg has denominated it *Fraxinus* discolor.

The shoots of the two preceding years are of a bluish grey color, and perfectly smooth; the distance between their buds sufficiently proves the vigor of their growth.

White Ash is almost always accompanied by White Elm, Yellow Birch, White Maple, and Hemlock and Black Spruce.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the White Ash, in young, thrifty trees, is very white, from the bark to the centre; but in large, old trees, the heart-wood is of a reddish tinge, and the sap-wood white. The weight of a cubic foot of this wood, when dry, varies from thirty four to fifty two pounds; when the weight of a cubic foot is lower than forty five pounds, the wood is that of an old tree, and will be found deficient both in strength and toughness. Representing the strength of Ock by

| presenting | the | strength of Oak by | 100, | that of Ash is 119 | |
|------------|-----|---------------------|------|--------------------|---|
| | " | stiffness of Oak hy | 100 | " | • |
| " | 66 | toughness of Oak ha | 100, | 89. | • |
| | | toughness of Oak by | 100, | " 160. | |

The Ash therefore exceeds Oak both in strength and toughness, and in young wood the difference is still more considerable.

The wood of the White Ash is highly esteemed in New Brunswick for its strength, suppleness and elasticity. It is superior to every other wood for oars, and second only to Hickory for handspikes. Besides its use by carriage and sleigh-makers, it is in very general use for agricultural implements and domestic

it

d,

s,

g.

ee

is ng

of

nd

is

he

ew.

ely

ely

ıly

ed,

te,

er he

·d,

re-

m-

me

on

ct,

.ed

le.

t it

by

om

wo

ere ga to

ess

est

l in

wares, especially for the handles of spades, hoes, shovels, forks, rakes and scythes. Ash staves are among the exports from New Brunswick, and the wood of the White Ash is acknowledged to be in many respects superior to the European Ach, (Fraxinus Excelsior).

In Europe, Ash bark is used to tan calf skins, and the experiment would be worth making in this Province with the bark of the White Ash.—Cattle eat the leaves of Ash greedily, but they are said to give a bad flavor to the butter.

2. BLACK ASH-Fraxinus Sambucifolia.

Description.—This Ash is generally known in New Brunswick by the name of "Swamp Ash;" in the United States it is called "Water Ash." It requires a moist soil, exposed to longer inundations than the White Ash, and is usually accompanied by the red-flowering Maple, Yellow Birch, Black Spruce, and White Cedar. It does not often exceed forty feet in height, or twelve inches in diameter.

The buds of the Black Ash are of a deep blue, and the young shoots of a bright green, sprinkled with dots of the same color, which disappear as the season advances. The leaflets are of a deep green color, smooth on the upper surface, and coated with red down upon the main ribs beneath; when bruised they emit an odour like that of Elder leaves.

The Black Ash is easily distinguished from the White Ash by its bark, which is of a duller hue, less deeply furrewed, and has the layers of the epidermis applied in broad sheets. It is among the last trees which put forth in spring, and the earliest that lose their leaves in autumn. The very first frost that comes, not only causes its leaves to fade and become yellow like those of other trees, but blackens and shrivels them up, so that they fall in showers, with the least breath of wind.

Properties and Uses.—The perfect wood of the Black Ash is of a brown complexion and fine texture; it is more elastic than that of the White Ash, but is neither so strong or so durable. It is a wood therefore not greatly in request. As it may be separated into thin, narrow strips, it is much used by the Indians for the manufacture of baskets. In the country, these strips are also used for chairbottoms.

The Black Ash is liable to be disfigured with knobs, which are sometimes of considerable size, and are cetached from the body of the tree to make bowls and ornamental articles of turner τ . The wood of these excressences has the advantage of superior solidity, and when carefully polished, exhibits singular undulations of the fibre. Dishes made of these knobs, may be seen in most of the Indian wigwams, (especially in remote situations,) which have been used for a great number of years, and are highly prized.

The ashes of the wood of the Black Ash are said to be rich in alkali.

WILLOW.

Many species of Willow are found in the Colonies, the greater part of which are susceptible of no useful employment. The three species here mentioned are distinguished only by their superior height, but they are all greatly inferior to European Willow, in the size and properties of their wood.

- 1. BLACK WILLOW-Salix Nigra.
- 2. CHAMPLAIN WILLOW-Salix Ligustrina.
- 5. SHINING WILLOW-Salix Lucida.

Description.—The first of these three species (Salix Nigra) is the most common of the American Willows, and the most analogous to that of Europe. It tw nc fin its fac U n se

ra

the sho of i Sh

ele

W

plai ken pur for valu dry the

cons rem

Whi fully spec walk horse of El Cica mak

Norv

Th Cont heigh humi along is dec

and 1

expos
rarely attains a greater height than thirty or thirty five feet, and a diameter of twelve or fifteen inches. It divides at a small height into several divergent, but not pendant limbs, and forms a spacious summit. The leaves are long, narrow, finely denticulated, of a light green, and destitute of stipulæ. In the uniformity of its coloring, the foliage differs from that of the European Willew, the lower surface of which is whitish. Upon the trunk the bark is greyish, and finely chapt. Upon the roots, it is of a dark brown, whence may have been derived the specific name of the tree.

The Champlain Willow, (Salix Ligustrina) is about twenty five feet high, and seven or eight inches in diameter. Its first aspect resembles that of the Black Willow, but its leaves are longer, and accompanied at the base by stipulæ.

The Shining Willow, (Salix Lucida) is best known in New Brunswick by the name of "Red Willow," from the brilliant red color of the bark on the young shoots. It is found in moist but open grounds, and is more common on the edges of meadows and on the banks of streams than in the interior of the forests. The Shining Willow attains the height of eighteen or twenty fect, but its ordinary elevation is nine or ten feet.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Black Willow, and of the Champlain Willow, is white and soft, and the branches of each species are easily broken from the tree. Neither the wood or the twigs are applied to any useful purpose.

The long slender branches of the Shining or Red Willow are sometimes used for baskets, for which, however, they are rather brittle, and are therefore of little value. The Milicete Indians scrape the bark from the young twigs, and when dry mix it with their tobacco for smoking; they are very partial to the admixture, the odour of which is much more agreeable than that of pure tobacco.

The roots of the Black Willow afford an intensely bitt r decoction, which is considered in the country as a purifier of the blood, and as a preventative, and a remedy for intermittent fever.

ELM.

There are two well defined species of Elm in New Brunswick, known as the White Elm and Red Elm. A third species is supposed to exist, but it is not yet fully determined whether it is merely a variety of the White Elm, or a distinct species. Every variety of Elm is beautiful, and well adapted to make shady walks, as it does not destroy the grass; and its leaves are acceptable to cows, horses, goats, sheep and swinc. Silk worms are said to devour the tender leaves of Elm with great avidity. Many insects feed upon the leaves, particularly tho *Cicadæ Ulmi* and *Aphis Ulmi*; the latter generally curl the leaves, so as to make them a secure shelter against the weather.

The bark of Elm, dried and ground to powder, has been mixed with meal in Norway, to make bread in times of scareity 'The flowers have a violet smell.

1. WHITE ELM-Ulmus Americana.

The White Elm is found over an extensive tract of the North American Continent, but it appears to be the most multiplied, and to attain the loftiest height, between the 42d and 47th degrees of north latitude. It delights in low, humid, substantial soils, such as are called in New Brunswiek, "intervale lands," along the banks of rivers or streams, or on the borders of swamps, where the soil is deep and fertile. It will grow, however, on any soil that is not too dry and barren, and in any situation within its natural limits, how much soever exposed.

hich d are or to

les.

the

ch,

be

the

e of

ires

ally

and

s in

ight

ad-

ace,

t an

hich

ap-

and

not

but

eath

own

but

s for hair-

es of

and

van-

ions

dian

reat

com-It

In New Brunswick, the white Elm stretches to a great height. In clearing the primitive forests, a few stocks are sometimes left standing; and insulated in this manner, the tree appears in all its majesty, towering to the height of eighty or one hundred feet, with a trunk three or even four feet in diameter, regularly shaped, naked, and insensibly diminishing to the height of sixty or seventy feet, where it divides itself into two or three primary limbs. These limbs, not widely . divergent near the base, approach and cross each other eight or ten feet higher, and diffuse on all sides, long, flexible, pendulous branches, bending into regular arches, and floating lightly in the air, giving to the tree a broad and somewhat flat-topped summit, of regular proportions and admirable beauty. When growing thus insulated, this tree is often marked by two or more small branches, four or five feet in length, proceeding from near the first ramification, and descending along the trunk ; and the larger branches or limbs, as also the trunk, are sometimes covered with little ragged twigs, as if clothed with tufts of hair. The bark of the White Elm is light colored, tender, and very deeply furrowed. The leaves are four or five inches long, borne by short footstalks, alternate, unequal at the base, oval-pointed, and doubly denticulated. They are generally smaller than those of the Red Elm, of a thinner texture, and a smoother surface, with more regular and prominent ribs. This species differs also, essentially, from the Red Elm and Enropean Elm in its flowers and seeds. The flowers appear before the leaves, and arc very small, of a purple color, supported by short, slender footstalks, and united in bunches, at the extremity of the branches. In 1846, the White Elm was noticed in flower at Hampton Ferry, so early as the 20th April ; there was then no appearance of leaves.

In Autumn, the bright golden foliage of the Elm kin'ly mixes with the various hucs of the Poplar and the Maples, which display all shades of red, and from the deepest crimson to the brightest orange. Its tint then contrasts agreeably with the pale-yellow, sober foliage of the Birch and the Beech, with the different shades of brown on the Bass Wood and the Ash, or with the buff yellow of the Larch. At that season, even the gloomy blackness of the resiniferous trees, by throwing forward the gayer tints, is not without its effect.

Properties and Uses.—The quality of the wood of the Elm depends in a singular degree on the situation in which it grows. The rich "intervales" already mentioned, are necessary to its perfection; but when grown in open situations, where it is vexed by the winds, and exposed to all the influences of the seasons, it is still firmer and more solid. The wood has less strength than the oak, and less elasticity than the Ash, but it is tongher, and less liable to split. It is said to bear the driving of bolts and nails better than any other timber. The wood is of a light brown color, and is liable to decay when exposed to the alternations of dryness and moisture. It must be either wet or dry, in extreme; accordingly it is proper for water-works, mills, pumps, acqueducts, and ship planks beneath the water-line. It makes excellent piles, and planking for wet foundations. The piles on which London Bridge stands are chiefly of Elm, and have remained six centuries without material decay; and several other instances of its durability in water have been noticed.

When perfectly dry, the wood of the White Elm weighs only thirty three pounds the cubic foot. If cut transversely, or obliquely to the longitudinal fibres, it exhibits numerous and fine undulations, which are very beautiful when polished. The wood is an excellent combustible, and its ashes yield a large proportion of alkali.

The bark of the White Elm is said to be easily detached during eight months of the year; soaked in water, and suppled by pounding, it is sometimes used for making ropes, and for the bottoms of chairs.

In France the wood of Elm is usually employed for mounting Artillery, and for this purpose it is selected with the greatest care. The trees are cut to the bnt It is

fo

ev

T

In

ge wi

sh

bn

roi

col

tha

ren

sist

exp

alti

WOO

D tile s and

a bea

lated

The

outer

üshir

corru

of Li

and a

the fa

their

which

nized

of the

Th

proper dimensions, and the pieces are stored under shelter to dry, during six or seven years; the precaution is even observed of turning them every six months, that the seasoning may proceed more uniformly. When fully seasoned, the wood is highly esteemed for the cerriages of canaca, and for the gunwales and blocks of ships.

in

et, ly

er,

ar

at

v -

vr

ng

le-

rk

he

nal

ler

ith

the

ore

ot-

the

il;

ous

bly

ent the by

sin-

ady

ons,

and

said

rood

ions

igly

eath

ons.

ined

abi-

hree

bres,

hed.

kali.

nths

d for

and

c the

2. RED ELM-Ulmus Ruhra.

Description.—This species of Elm bears the names of Red Elm, Slippery Elm, and Moose Elm, but the first is most common. The Canadian French call it Orme Gras.

The Red Elm is less multiplied than the White, and the two species are rarely found together, as the Red Elm requires a substantial soil free from moisture, and even delights in elevated and open situations, such as the steep banks of rivers. This tree is fifty or sixty feet high, and fifteen or twenty inches in diameter. In the winter it is distinguished from the White Elm by its tuds, which are larger and rounder, and which, a fortnight before their developement, are covered with a russet down. The flowers are aggregated at the extremity of the young shoots. The scales which surround the bunches of flowers, are downy like the buds. The leaves are oval-pointed, doubly denticulated, and larger, thicker, and rougher than it is of the White Elm. The bark upon the trunk is of a brown color.

Properties and Uses.—The heart-wood of the Red Elm is less compact than that of the White Elm, course-grained, and of a dull red tinge. It has been remarked, that the wood, even in branches of one or two inches in diameter, consists principally of perfect wood. It is said to be stronger, more durable when exposed to the weather, and of a better quality that the wood of the White Elm, although courser in the grain. In the United States it is accounted the best wood for blocks, and its scarcity is the only cause of its limited corsumption.

AMERICAN LIME, OR BASS WOOD--Tilia.

Although several species of the Lime Tree are found in North America, yet but one species flourishes in New Brunswick, which is usually called Bass Wood. It is generally found associated with Sugar Maple and White Elm.

BASS WOOD - Tilia Americana.

Description.—The presence of the Lime Tree indicates a loose, deep and fertile soil. It is sometimes more than eighty feet high, and four feet in diameter; and its straight uniform trunk, crowned with an ample and tnfted summit, forms a beautiful tree. The leaves are alternate, large, nearly round, finely denticenlated, heart-shaped at the base, and abruptly terminated in a point at the summit. The trunk is covered with a very thick bark; the inner bark separated from the outer, and macerated in water, is formed into ropes, and also the broad plaited bands used by the Indians for carrying their burthens. They formerly made their fishing lines and nets of this bark. The name Bass Wood is supposed to be a corruption from *Bast*, which is applied to the European Line Tree by the rustics of Linco'nshire, because ropes were made from the bark.

The twigs and buds of the Bass Wood tree are very glutinous when chewed, and afford considerable nutrim wit. In severe Winters, when fodder is scarce, the farmers in Maine and Vermont, and sometimes in New Brunswick, drive their cattle into the woods of a moraing, and fell a Bass Wood or other tree, on which they eagerly browse during the day. In Winter, this tree is easily recognized by the robust appearance of the trunk and branches, and by the dark brown of the color on the shoets. In newly cleared lands the stumps of the Bass Wood are distinguished by the numercas sprouts which cover them, whose growth can only be prevented by stripping off the bark, or by fire. The stumps of other large trees, the Elm, Sugar Maple, and Ash, left at the same height of three feet, do not produce shoots.

Properties and Uses. — The wood of the American Lime Tree when dry, weighs thirty five pounds to a cubic foot. It is very white when green, but becomes of a light brown hue when seasoned. It is soft, easily worked, and is used for the panels of carriage bodies, seats of chairs, and the fans of fanning-mills. The wood is useless as fuel, being too full of sap when green, and of but little value when dry.

PINE.-Genus Pinus.

All the trees of the genus *Pinus* are evergreens, and are generally of elevated stature. They form a most interesting class, and are highly valuable for the excellent qualities of their wood, which is used for an endless variety of purposes.

The most striking difference between the Pine and the Spruce is in the arrangement of their foliage. The leaves of the Pine, which resemble pieces of coarse thread, vary in length in different species, and are united to the number of two, three, or five on the same sheath; those of the Spruces, on the contrary, are only a few lines long, and are attached singly round the circumference of the branch, or upon its opposite sides.

To facilitate the distinction of the several members of the Pine family, the Pines have been grouped according to the number of leaves united on the same sheath; and the Spruces according to the disposition of their foliage. The Larch, although belonging to the genus *Pinus*, is treated separately, its leaves being deciduous. It may be observed that the three-leaved Pines (the Pitch Pine and other Southern Pines) are not found in New Brunswick.

" Lee

D

the n Pine In of rep regio John vince farthe Macl existi Spruc of the hundr Lik

PINES AND SPRUCES OF NEW BRUNSWICK.

Monæcia Monadelphia, ... Coniferæ, ...

Linnæus. Jussieu.

TWO-LEAVED PINES.

Cones smooth.

| | Red (Norway) | Pine, | ••• | ••• | Pin |
|----|--------------|-------|-----|-------|-----|
| ί. | Grey Pine, | | ••• | • • • | Pin |

Pinus Rubra. Pinus Rupestris.

FIVE-LEAVED PINE.

1. White Pine,

ie oy

n, ce

hs of

he

he ne

ed

he

eg.

se 70,

ly h,

h; gh us. Pinus Strobus.

SPRUCES.

Leaves short, and disposed singly around the branches.

| I. | Black | (or Double) |) Spruce. | Ahies Nigra |
|----|-------|-------------|-----------|-----------------|
| 2. | White | (or Single) | Shruco | ALL' AN |
| | | (or onight) | opruçe, | Aores Alba. |

Leaves lateral.

| 1. | Hemlock Spruce, | ••• | ••• | Abies Canadensis. |
|----|----------------------|-------|-----|--------------------|
| z, | American Silver Fir, | • • • | ••• | Abies Balsamilera. |

1. RED (or NORWAY) PINE.-Pinus Rubra.

"Leaves in pairs, elongated. Cones ovate conic, rounded at the base, about half as long as the leaves ; scales dilated in the middle, unarmed."

Description.—The Canadian French call this tree Pin Rouge, Red Pine, and the name has been adopted by British Colonists. It is sometimes called Norway Pine, though differing totally from that tree, which is a species of Spruce.

In 1792, Michaux the elder made a journey to Hudson's Bay, for the purpose of remarking, as he returned, the points at which the vegetables of this Northern region appear and disappear; he first observed the Red Pine, near Lake St. John, in Canada, in the 48th degree of north latitude. Dalhousie, in this Province, is a little north of the 48th degree. The Red Pine has not been seen farther south than latitude 41° 30', and it is very rare south of the Hudson. Mackenzie, in the narrative of his journey to the Pacific Ocean, mentions it as existing beyond Lake Superior. But the Red Pine does not, like the Black Spruce, the Hemlock Spruce, and the White Pine, constitute a large proportion of the extensive forests which cover these regions, but occupies tracts of a few hundred acres, alone, or mingled only with the White Pine.

Like most species of this genus, it grows in dry and sandy soils, by which, however, the luxuriance of its vegetation is not checked, for it attains the height of seventy or eighty feet, with a diameter of two feet and upwards. It is chiefly remarkable for the uniform size of its trunk for two thirds of its length.

The bark upon the body of this tree is of a clearer red than upon that of any other species of Pine; hence is derived its popular name, and hence Michaux the younger substituted the specific name *rubra*, for that of *resinosa*, employed by Aiton, and adopted by Sir A. B. Lambert in his splendid work on the Pines of America. Another reason for the change was to prevent the mistake of supposing that this species afforded the resinous matter so extensively used in shipbuilding.

The leaves are of a dark green, five or six inches long, united in pairs, and collected in bunches at the extremity of the branches. 'The female flowers are blueish during the first months after their appearance, and the cones, which are without thorus, shed their seeds the first year.

If not sufficiently matured, or if in a situation where it grows too rapidly, it has a great deal of sap-wood, and is called "Sapling Red Pine." Extensive groves of this variety are found throughout New Brunswick, except on the River Saint John, above the Grand Falls, which would appear to be too far north for its growth. The largest timber trees of this species were formerly found in abundance on the River Tobique, but they were felled and destroyed in the most reckless and wasteful manner, and but few are now to be net with there. The wanton and unprofitable waste and destruction of the large and valuable Red Pine Timber of New Brunswick, which have left but a comparatively small quantity existing in the Province, should teach a useful lesson with regard to the other valuable Timber Trees of the country, some of which are threatened with extermination from the greediness and improvidence of the lumbermen.

Properties and Uses.—The concentrical circles are crowded in the Red Pine, and the wood, when wrought, exhibits a fine, compact grain. It is rendered heavy by the resinous matter with which it is impregnated. The wood is highly esteemed both for strength and durability, and is much used in ship-building. Deck planks of Red Pine have been often procured forty feet long, without knots. The sap-wood of Red Pine should always be hewn away, as the heartwood is then much more durable.

The mainmast of the St. Lawrence, a ship of war of fifty guns, built by the French at Quebec, before the taking of that city by Wolfe, was of Red Pine, which is mentioned in proof of the large size of which this species of Pine was formerly procured.

2. GREY PINE-Pinus Rupestris. Michaux.

Pinus Banksiana. Sir A. B. Lambert.

"Leaves in pairs, short, rigid, divaricate, oblique, recurved, twisted, scales without prickles."

Description.—This species is found further north than any other American Pine. In Canada, the French call it *Chipré*, the English, Grey Pine; in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick it is frequently called "Scrub Pine."

Michaux the elder, in his Notes on Canada, says :---" In the environs of Hudson's Bay, and the great Mertassin Lakes, the trees which compose the forests a few degrees further south, disappear almost entirely. in consequence of the severity of the winter, and the sterility of the soil. The face of the country is almost everywhere broken by innumerable lakes, and covered with large rocks, piled upon each other, and usually overgrown with large black lichens, which deepen the gloomy aspect of these desolate and almost uninhabited regions. Here and there, in the intervals of the rocks, are seen a few individuals of this species of Pine, which fructify, and even exhibit the appearances of decrepitude, f

op sp Wa cai fec Pu In and the ten and first pen 1 is ir the witl Moi Can com Т latit Bru itsel cous and and hum traor three T the 1 imme ing t the li the to detac

ta

in

ez

81

ex

ex

w]

an

T

gi

at the height of three feet. One hundred and fifty miles farther south, its vegetation is more vigorous, but it is still not more than eight or ten feet high"; and in Nova Scotia, where it is confined to the summit of the rocks, it does not exceed this stature."

The leaves of the Grey Pine are united in pairs in the same sheath, but they are disseminated over the branches, instead of being collected in bunches at the extremity; they are about an inch long, flat on the interior, and rounded on the exterior face. The cones are commonly in pairs, and are of a grey or ashy cole:, which has probably given name to the species; they are about two inches long, and have the peculiarity of alw. 's pointing in the same direction as the branches. They are, besides, remarkable for naturally assuming an arching shape, which gives them the a pearance of small horns; they are extremely hard, and do not open to release the seeds until the second or third year. The Canadians find a speedy cure for obstinate colds, in a diet drink made by boiling these cones in water. This is the only useful property attached to the tree.

3. WHITE PINE-Pinus Strobus.

Description.—'This species, the most interesting and majestic of all the American Pines, is known in the Co'onies by the name of White Pinc, from the perfect whiteness of its wood when freshly exposed; the secondary denominations of *Pumpkin Pine* and *Sapling Pine*, are derived from certain accidental peculiarities. In England, this tree is called the *Weymouth Pine*.

The leaves of the White Pine are five-fold, four inches long, numerous, slender, and of a bluish green; the elegant appearance of the young trees is owing to the lightness and delicacy of the foliage. The cones are four or five inches long, and composed of thin, smooth scales, rounded at the base. They open about the first of October, to release the seeds, of which a part are left adhering to the turpentime that exudes from the scales.

This tree is diffused, though not uniformly, over a vast extent of country ; it is incapable of supporting extreme cold, and still less, extreme heat. Michaux the elder, in returning from Hudson's Bay, after traversing three hundred miles without perceiving a vestige of it, first observed it about forty leagues from the Mouth of the River Mistassin, which discharges itself into Lake Saint John, in Canada, in latitude 48°50° north. Two degrees further south he found it common, owing rather to a difference of soil, than of climate.

The White Pine is most abundant between the parallels of 43° and 48° north latitude, and no where is it found of larger size, or of better quality, than in New Brunswick. It is seen in very different situations, and seems to accommodate itself to all varieties of soil, except such as consist wholly of sand, or such as are constantly submerged. The largest stocks are found in the bottom of soft, friable and fertile valleys; on the banks of Rivers composed of deep, cool, black sand, humid carpet of *Sphagnum*. In such situations, it sometimes reaches the exthree feet from the ground.

This ancient and majestic inhabitant of the North American Forests, is still the loftiest and most valuable of their productions, and its summit is seen at an immense distance, aspiring towards heaven, far above the heads of the surrounding trees. The trunk is simple for two thirds or three fourths of its height, and the limbs are short and verticillate, or disposed in stages one above another to the top of the tree, which is formed by three or four upright branches, seemingly detached and unsupported.

ë.

ny ux red nes ip-

fly

are are it

ive

ver its inost 'he ted

the ith ne,

red alý ag. ont rt-

ne,

les

idsa the is

kş,

ich

ns.

his de, {

va

In forests composed of the Sugar Maple, the Beeches and Birches, where the soil is strong, and proper for the culture of grain, this tree is arrested at a lower height, and diffused into a spacious summit, but it is still taller and more vigorous than the neighbouring trees.

In New Brinswick and Nova Scotia, it has been constantly remarked, that the White Pine is the foremost tree in taking possession of barren, deserted lands, and the most hardy in resisting the impetuous gales from the ocean. On young stocks not exceeding forty feet in height, the bark of the trunk is smooth and even polished; as the tree advances in age, it splits and becomes rugged and grey, but does not fall off in scales like that of the other Pines. The White Pine is also distinguished by the sensible diminution of its trunk from the base to the summit, in consequence of which it is difficult to procure sticks of great length and uniform diameter. This disadvantage is, however, compensated by its bulk and by the small proportion of its sap wood; a trunk of one foot in diameter, contains eleven inches of perfect wood.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the White Pine is employed in greater quantities and far more diversified uses than that of any other American Tree. Although it does not possess great strength, gives a feeble hold to nails, and sometimes swells by the humidity of the atmosphere, yet these defects are fully compensated by other properties which give it a decided superiority. It is soft, light, free from knots, and easily wrought; it is durable, and not liable to split when exposed to the sun; it furnishes Boards of a great width, and Timber of large dimensions, and it is still abundant and cheap.

It has been observed, that the influence of soil is greater upon resinous, than upon leafy trees. The qualities of White Pine, in particular, are strikingly affected by it. In loose, deep, humid soils, it unites in the highest degree all the valuable properties by which it is characterized, especially lightness and fineness of texture, so that it may be smoothly cut in every direction; and hence, perhaps, it has derived the name of *Pumpkin Pine*. On dry, elevated lands, its wood is firmer and more resinous, with a coarse grain and more distinct concentrical circles; it is then called *Sapling Pine*.

A cubic foot of White Pine, when seasoned, weighs about twenty eight pounds.

| Representing t | the stiffness | of Oak | by | 100, | that of | White | Pine is | 95 | |
|----------------|---------------|----------|----|------|---------|-------|---------|------------|--|
| 44 | strength | of Oak | by | 100, | | 66 | | 9 9 | |
| " | toughnes | s of Oak | by | 100, | | ** | | 92 | |

The almost precious qualities of White Pine ensure it an immense consumption for an infinite variety of purposes, it being equally in repute for the largest masts of ships of war, and the smallest article of carving, or the interior decorations of dwelling houses. From its exclusive use for the ornamental work of such houses, and the extent to which it is used in the construction of buildings and erections of every kind, it may emphatically be styled the carpenter and joiner's wood.

Many complaints have been made of the tendency to dry-rot in White Pine, and its want of durability; but if properly treated, it is as durable as any other of the Pine family. At one of the public docks in England, a very extensive granary of four floors, of nine thousand two hundred square feet in area, and which contains about nine thousand quarters of grain, has been built entirely of Colonial White Pine, with the exception of the uprights, which are of Red Pine. It has now stood twenty years, and is stated to be in every respect perfectly sound and unwarped. It was allowed to remain five years to dry before painting, and up to this time has been painted but thrice; the architect states, that he considers it likely to stand ninety years. An extensive outside fence of White Pine was put a E b ti th in cl pr

32

pa co pie mi

W

wo str: Th hea tha

Bru clay It v is a

" L

L

Am Spri Scot calle foun of th T the 4 of we Cana Fartl of the It forest is it f are of the so

crowd severa to eig the de bed of the wer

that ids, and and hite pase reat by ; in

ater ree. meomght, hen arge

han igly the ness perits cen-

ight

mpgest orak of ings and

ine, ther sive and y of ine. ound d up rs it put up in England twenty three years since, and is still perfectly sound; it also was allowed to remain five years to dry before painting. All experience, both in England and America has shown, that when used for outside purposes, it should be allowed to dry thoroughly before being painted; and that unless sufficient time be given for the vegetable juices to evaporate, White Pine will suffer from the dry-rot, in the same manner as other timber under like circumstances. An instance is mentioned of a Church in Hertfordshire, being fitted up with the choicest Oak, and instantly painted with several coats before the vegetable principle had exuded. In a very few years, the beautiful work in the chancel was obliged to be taken down, perfectly rotten; and, at this time, the greater part of the pews are ir a similar state.

The wood of White Pine is not resinous enough to furnish the Turpentine of commerce, nor would the labour of extracting it be light, as White Pine occupies, exclusively, only tracts of a few hundred acres, and is usually found mingled in different proportions with the leafy trees.

White Fine Logs which are not sawn the first year, are attacked by large worms, which form holes, about two lines in diameter, in every direction; but if stripped of the bark, it is said that they will remain uninjured for thirty years. The same remark is applicable to the stumps, which resist the influences of heat and moisture during a great length of time; and it has passed into a proverb, that the man who cuts down a Pine tree never lives to see the stump decay.

The most usual forms in which White Pine is extensively exported from New Brunswick, are — as squared timber, masts, spars, deals, plank, boards, scantling, clapboards, palings, shingles, laths; and also in boxes, barrels, and water-pails. It would be quite impossible to enumerate the variety of purposes to which it is applied, both in Europe and America.

1. BLACK SPRUCE-Abies Nigra.

" Leaves four sided, scattered on all sides of the branches, erect, straight, cones ovate, scales oval, with undulated margins, close toothed at the apex."

Description.—This Tree, which appertains to the colder regions of North America, is called *Epinette noire* and *Epinette à la bière*, in Canada, Double Spruce in the United States, and Black Spruce in New Brunswick and Nova Scotia. From the influence of soil upon the wood, this Spruce is sometimes called Red Spruce, and this variety has been mistaken for a distinct species; it is found most frequently in Prince Edward Island, owing, no doubt, to the influence of the deep rich soil of that fertile Island upon the quality of the wood.

The Black Spruce is stated to be most abundant in the countries lying between the 44th and 53d degrees of north latitude, and between the 55th and 75th degrees of west longitude, comprising all the North American Colonies, (except part of Canada West,) Maine, Vermont, and the northern part of New Hampshire. Farther sonth, it is rarely seen, except in cold and humid situations on the tops of the Alleghanies.

It is so multiplied in New Brunswick, as to constitute a third part of the forests by which the Province is almost uninterruptedly covered, and no where is it found of larger size or finer quality. The localities in which it most abounds are often diversified with hills, and the finest forests are found in valleys where the soil is black, humid, deep, and covered with a thick bed of moss. Though crowded so as to leave intervals of only three, four or five feet between the several trees, they there attain their fullest developement, which is from seventy to eighty feet in height, and from eighteen to twenty four inches in diameter. On the declivities of hills, where the soil is stony, dry, and covered only with a thin bed of moss, the growth of the Black Spruce is less luxuriant, and its stature less commanding. The wood of the trees grown near the sea-coast has been found the hardest and most durable.

The leaves are of a dark gloomy green, about four lines long, firm, numerous, and attached singly over the surface of the branches. The flowers appear at the extremity of the highest twigs, and are succeeded by small, reddish, oval coves, pointing towards the earth, and varying in length from eight lines to two inches. The cones are composed of thin scales, slightly notched at the base, and sometimes split for half their length on the most vigorous trees, on which, also, the cones are the largest. They are not ripe until the end of antumn, when they open for the escape of the seeds, which are small, light and surmounted by a wing, by means of which they are wafted abroad by the wind. In the meagre spots known as "poor black lands," the Black Spruce has shorter, thicker leaves, of a still darker color, with cones only half as large, but similar in form, and ripe at the same period with those upon trees growing in a better soil.

The trunk, unlike that of the Pines, is smooth, and is remarkable for its perpendicular ascension, and for its regular diminution from the base to the summit, which is terminated by an annual shoot, twelve or fifteen inches long. Th^e summit is a regular pyramid, and has a beautiful appearance on insulated trees, which are frequently observed in the distance like a black minaret, or spire, towering twenty or thirty feet above the other forest trees. This agreeable form is owing to the spreading of the branches in a horizontal, instead of a declining direction, like those of the true Norway Spruce, which is a more gloomy tree.

In New Brunswick, as in the North of Europe, great ravages are committed among trees of the Fir tribe by several insects, of which the most destructive is the Bostrichus Piniperda. This little animal introduces itself into the cellular integument of the bark, and succeeds in dividing it from the trunk. The separation of the bark prevents the circulation of the sap, and hence results the inevitable death of the tree. These insects have of late years been very injurious to the Black Spruce in several districts in New Brunswick where that tree abounds, and their ravages have also extended to the Cedar, the Larch, and the Hemlock Spruce. In dense groves of trees of the Fir tribe, where a few only are felled, these insects multiply rapidly on the tops and branches which are left after the removal of the trunk, and they thence extend to the standing timber, attacking generally the oldest trees, and those which have any defective part. Young and thrifty trees resist their attacks; and the best mode of preventing or avoiding the ravages of these destructive little insects is worthy of inquiry.

Properties and Uses.—The inhabitants of these Colonies, and the mechanics who work in wood, notice only the striking appearances in Forest Trees, such as the quality of the wood, its color, and that of the bark; and from ignorance of the Botanical character, they give different names to the same tree, according to certain variations arising from local circumstances. To this cause must be attributed the popular distinction of *Black* and *Red* Spruce.

The wood of the Black Spruce is white, and that of the other variety reddish, produced only by the influence of soil; it is said, however, that the red variety unites, in the highest degree, all the good qualities which characterize the species; is superior in size, and less liable to be crooked.

The distinguishing properties of the Black Spruce are strength, lightness, and elasticity. It furnishes as fine yards and topmasts as any in the world, for which it has been long and extensively used.* It is much used for the knees of vessels, which are formed of the base of the trunk and one of the principal roots, and these knees possess great strength and much durability. By many, the wood of th m N les di si se of sir gr Lo

tw

Th sta affo sna kno pre mol ferm an o boil barn muo drini thei

livir of th

L

but the In C Prin pleas It paris insol mark less of a form dime

The the s

^{*} Josselyn, in his History of New England, published in London in 1672, speaks of the Black Spruce of America as furnishing the best yards and spars for shipping ever known.

the Black Spruce is preferred to that of the White Pine, for flooring, for which it is much used; but its great value arises from its furnishing the Spruce Deals of commerce, which now constitute one of the largest and most valuable exports of New Brunswick. These Deals are of the uniform thickness of three inches, not less than twelve feet in length, and nine inches in breadth. The most usual dimensions are uino and eleven inches in width, and lengths of twelve, fourteen, sixteen, eighteen, and twenty one feet. Spruce Battens are twelve feet long, seven inches in width, and two and a-half inches in thickness. The manufacture of Spruce Deals commenced in New Brunswick about the year 1319, and has since been increasing. The erection of Steam Saw Mills within a few years, has greatly increased this branch of business, and much enhanced the value of Spruce Logs.

ınd

and

the

les,

ies.

ne-

the

hey ng,

oots

, of ipe

ernit'

1 Ihe

ees,

ire.

orm

ing

tted

e is

ular

ara-

able

the nds,

lock

lled,

the

cing and

the

nics

h as

f the

g to

ttri-

lish,

riety

cies;

and

hich

sels,

and

od of

Black

э.

The weight of a cubic foot of the wood of the Black Spruce when dry, is about. twenty nine pounds.

| epresenting | the | strength of | Oak | by | 100, that | of Spruce v | vill be 86 |
|-------------|-----|--------------|-------|----|-----------|-------------|------------|
| 66 | 66 | stiffness of | Oak | by | 100. | 66 | 79 |
| " | 66 | toughness of | f Oak | by | 100, | 66 | 102. |

The shrinkage is about one seventieth part in becoming perfectly dry. The wood stands extremely well when properly seasoned. It is not resincus enough to afford Turpentine as an article of commerce. The wood is filled with air, and snaps very much in burning.

From the young branches of the Black Spruce is made the salutary drink known by the name of Spruce Beer, which in long voyages is found an efficacious preventative of Scurvy. The twigs are boiled in water, a certain quantity of molasses or Maple sugar is added, with a little yeast, and the mixture is left to ferment. The Essence of Spruce is obtained by evaporating to the consistence of an extract, the water in which the summits of the young branches have been boiled. A very small quantity of the Essence, say two ounces, is sufficient for a barrel of Beer; and the labour of making this pleasant drink is thereby very much abridged. The fishermen of Newfoundland and the Gulf of St. Lawrence, drink large quantities of Spruce Beer; it is considered an admirable corrective of their diet, which consists principally of very fat pork, called by them "clear sheer."

The leaves and buds of the Black Spruce are not known to be eaten by any living thing except the "Spruce Partridge," which picks the buds in the Spring of the year, whence it derives its name, and its bitter flavor.

2. WHITE SPRUCE-Abies Alba.

Description.—This species flourishes in the same countries as the preceding, but is not found quite so far north. In returning from Hudson's Bay, Michaux the elder first saw it near Lake St. John, between the 48th and 49th parallels. In Canada it is called *Epinette Blanche*; in New Brunswick, Nova Scotia, and Prince Edward Island, "white" Spruce, and "single" Spruce. From the unpleasant smell of the foliage, it is sometimes called "cat" Spruce.

It is much less common in New Brunswick than the Black Spruce; the come parison is easily made, as they are readily distinguished, especially the young and insolated stocks. Though the leaves of both encompass the branches, they are marked by several characteristic differences. Those of the White Spruce are less numerous, longer, more pointed, at a more open angle with the branches, and of a pale, blueish green; the cones are also peculiar, being of a lengthened oval form, about two inches in one direction, and six or eight lines in the other; the dimensions vary according to the vigor of the tree, but the form is unchangeable. The scales are loose and thin, with entire edges unlike those of the Black Spruce; the seeds also, are rather smaller, and are ripe a month earlier.

107

The White Spruce has a more tapering trunk than the Black Spruce, and is nferior in statur, rarely exceeding fifty feet in height, and sixteen inches in diameter at three feet from the ground. Its summit, like that of the Black Spruce, is a regular pyramid, but less branching, and tufted. The bark is lighter colored, and this difference is most striking upon the young shoots.

Both the Black and the White Spruce are easily propagated by their seeds, or by transplanting into proper soils; they afford one of the most dense and compact screens, or shelters from the wind, that can be made by trees. They are cleanly, and although of slow growth, durable, living to a great age. They abound in thick masses, of stinted growth, on the rocky shores and inlets of the Bay of Fundy. Their dark green, but conical tops, contrast strongly with the snow during the cold season, and they form one of the most striking characteristics of a Winter scene on the sea-board, living and thriving as they do, where other trees could scarcely obtain foothold, and seeming to bid defiance both to the ocean and the storm, even during a combination of their utmost strength.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the White Spruce is employed in nearly the same uses as the Black, but it is somewhat inferior in quality; although the Deals made from this species are mixed with those of the other species, without distinction.

The fibres of the roots macerated in water, are very flexible and tough; being deprived in the operation of their pellicle, or their covering, they are used by the Indians to stitch together their Canoes of Birch bark, their dishes, and waterpails, of the same material. The seams of the Canoes, and of the water-pails, are rendered water-tight by a resin, improperly called *gum*, which exudes from knots and wounds on the trunk of this tree, whence it is gathered, melted, and boiled, to free it from impurities. The branches are not used for Beer, because the leaves, when bruised, diffuse the unpleasant odour already mentioned, which is communicated to the liquid.

3. HEMLOCK SPRUCE - Abies Canadensis.

Description.—The Hemlock Spruce is generally known by that name throughout North America; in Canada, the French call it *Pruche*. It is natural to the coldest regions of America, and begins to appear about Hudson's Bay, in latitude 51° north. In New Brunswick, it forms a large proportion of the evergreen forests, and is found abundantly multiplied in every favorable situation. Moist grounds appear not to be in general the most favorable to its growth. When mingled with Black Spruce, it predominates less, as the soil is more humid, and large stocks are often seen among the Beeches and Sugar Maples, or soils proper for the culture of grain. The writer observed a very considerable tract of level land, rather dry and sandy, almost exclusively covered with large trees of the Hemlock Spruce, and the Red and White Beech, on the banks of the River Tabusintac, in Northumberland.

The Hemlock Spruce is always larger and taller than the Black Spruce. It frequently attains the height of seventy or eighty feet, with a diameter from two to three feet, and uniform for two thirds of its length. If the number and distance of the concentrical circles afford a certain criterion of the longevity of trees and the rapidity of their vegetation, it must be nearly two centuries in attaining these dimensions.

The leaves are six or eight lines long, flat, numerous, irregularly disposed in two ranks, and downy at their unfolding. The cones are a little longer than the leaves, oval, pendulous, and situated at the extremity of the branches.

In a favourable soil this tree has an elegant appearance, while less than thirty feet high, owing to the symmetrical arrangement of its branches, and to it br st st st pr at br ibl tho Sp can yea

to g pyr

an

giv, it h Tree for and show been into in th Brit Tor, i of th upon It ha

fecti

T

coars impr ing fl As i honse board wood even which Th turpe is ext

into t State cccasi adopt Th makes five or

its tufted foliage. When arrived at its full growth, the large limbs are usually broken off, four or five feet from the trunk, and the dried extremities are seen staring out through the little twigs that spring round them. In this mutilated state, by which the tree is easily recognized, it has a disagreeable aspect, and presents, while in full vigour, an image of decrepitude. 'This accident, which is attributed to the snow lodging upon the close, horizontal, tufted branches, and breaking them off, never happens to the young trees whose fibres are more flexible. The woods are also filled with dead stocks, but it is not known whether their destruction is occasioned by an insect which attaches itself to the Hemlock Spruce in preference to other trees of the Fir tribe, or arises from some other cause. The dead, moss-grown trees, which stand mouldering for twenty or thirty years, frequently deform the forests of New Brunswick, and give them a gloomy and desolate appearance.

The Hemlock Spruce is distinguished by the peculiarity of sometimes ceasing to grow at the height of twenty four or thirty inches. In this state it has a pyramidical shape, and its compact, tufted branches, adhere to the ground.

Properties and Uses.—The properties of this species of Sprnce are such as to give it only a secondary importance, notwithstanding its abundant diffusion; and it has hitherto been considered among the least valuable of the large resinous Trees of North America. Yet it is well acapted for mining, for wharf building, or for use in situations where it is constantly wet. It gives a tight holl to nails, and iron driven into it will not corrode, in or out of water. Within a very short period it has risen so much in public estimation, that large quantities have been exported to England for Railway Sleepers, and contracts have been entered into for the supply of still larger quantities. Heretofore it has only been exported in the shape of lath-wood, of which large quantities have been shipped to Great Britain, where split laths have been made from it.

The old trees frequently have the concentrical circles separated at intervals, or, in the language f the country, are *shaky*, which greatly impairs the strength of the wood. This effect is produced by the winds, which have a powerful hold upon a large compact summit, exposed above the heads of the surrounding trees. It has been recommended to cut off the lower part of the trunk of trees thus defective, and to use only the upper part, which is generally more perfect.

The wood of Hemlock Spruce is firmer than that of White Pine, although coarser grained, gives a better hold to nails, and offers more resistance to the impression of other bodies. As two-inch plank, it is frequently employed for thrashing floors, and also for oat-bins, because, as is alleged, rats will not gnaw the wood. As inch-boards, its most common use is for the first covering of the frames of houses, called "rough boarding," which is afterwards covered either with clapboards, siding, or shingles of White Pine. When guarded from humidity, the wood of the Hemlock Spruce is as durable as any other speci 3 of Spruce, or even Pine. In Maine, Hemlock is usually taken for the posts of rural fence, which last about fifteen years.

This species contains but little resin; the trunk is but slightly coated with turpentine where large pieces of bark have been removed a long time. The bark is extensively used in tanning; half the epidernis is shaved off before it is thrown into the mill for grinding. It is inferior to Oak bark, but tanners in the United States say that both united are better than either. Small consignments have occasionally been made to London, but the tanners there could not be induced to adopt it.

The fibre of the wood of the Hemlock Spruce is sometimes so oblique, that it makes the circuit of stocks fifteen or twenty inches in diameter, in ascending five or six feet.

or et y, in of of er

an

18

in

e.

d,

ng by erils,

nd

ıse

ich

shto in eron. th. ore or ble rge s of

It two disees ing

han han d to

sed

4. AMERICAN SILVER FIR-Abies Balsamifera.

Description .- This species of Fir is sometimes called Balsam Fir, and sometimes Silver Fir. It is found in the coldest regions of North America ; in New Brunswick it does not constitute masses of wood, but is disseminated, in greater or less abundance, among the Hemlock and Black Spruces. Its height rarely exceeds forty feet, with a diameter of from tweive to sixteen inches. The body tapers from a foot in diameter at the surface of the ground, to seven or eight inches at the height of six feet. When standing alone, and developing itself naturally, its branches, which are numerous and thickly garnished with leaves, diminish in length in proportion to their height, and form a pyramid of perfect regularity. The leaves are six or eight lines long, and are inserted singly on the sides, and on the top of the branches; they are narrow, rigid, and flat, of a bright green above, and a silvery white beneath, whence the name of the tree is probably derived. The cones are nearly cylindrical, four cr five inches long, an inch in dian eter, and always directed upwards; this characteristic belongs also to the Silver Fir of Europe, and distinguishes these species from others of the Fir tribe, whose cones are turned towards the earth.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Silver Fir is light and slightly resinous; it is very white, except the heart, which is sometimes yellowish. A cubic foot, when seasoned, weighs only twenty five pounds; yet like other kinds of Fir it is stiff. and does not bend much under a considerable weight. It lasts longer in the air, than in water, and its principal use, hitherto, has been in the form of inch boards, for the outside covering of farm-buildings. The great abundance and cheapness of White Pine and Spruce, have caused the wood of the Silver Fir to be much undervalued.

The well known Fir Balsam is procured from this tree. It is naturally deposited in vesicles on the trunk and limbs, and is collected by bursting these tumours and receiving their contents in a shell or cup. The fresh turpentine thus obtained is a greenish, transparent fluid, of an acrid, penetrating taste; it has been highly celebrated in England for medicinal and other purposes, and is there generally designated Canada Balsam. It makes a very fine transparent varnish for water-color paintings, which does not become darker with time.

The Indians use the Fir Balsam as a remedy for several internal complaints, and they also apply it externally in cases of fresh wounds. Their practice in this respect, has been adopted by the Settlers in remote districts, but it is really very improper and dangerous in many cases. When given inconsiderately, it produces heat in the bladder, and when applied to wounds, it causes inflammation and acute pains.

When camping in the forest, Hunters, Surveyors, and Lumbermen, adopt the invariable practice of the Indians, in selecting the branches of the Silver Fir for their bed. They are fragrant and cleanly, and when the young branches are broken off short, and properly laid down, the points all in one direction, lapping over each other and thus covering the butts, they form no mean bed. Many a refreshing right's rest has the writer enjoyed upon them, after a long and fatiguing day in the forest, with feet stretched to the camp fire, no covering but a blanket, and the canopy of Heaven above.

LARCH---Larize.

The trees of the Larch tribe are now most frequently classed under the genus *Pinus*, as members of the Pine family, to which they properly belong; but as this classification is not yet understood in New Brunswick, the only species des ner on yet slig

resi to d dan which Islan often hard bled of H

T

strai diam of K thror the s trunk flexib they of the before cach of flor scaly winge of gre peculi $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{h}$ ferth (

for the technical formation of the tree single formation of the tree single formation of the technical formation of technical f

which is found in its forests, its ranked under the separate head of Larix, (Larch,) as usual with the older Botanists.

AMERICAN LARCH-Larix Americana.

" Leaves deciduous, cones oblong, margin of the scales bent in, bracts fiddle-shaped."

Description.—The French Canadians call this tree Epinette rouge, and the descendants of the Dutch in America have called it Tamarack. It is most generally designated in New Brunswick by the Indian name of Hackmatack; but on the Northern or Gulf Shore of the Province, it is sometimes styled Cypress, yet much more frequently Juniper, to neither of which designations has it the slightest claim.

The European and American Larches are more strictly confined than any other resinous trees to the northern zone of the two Continents, and they are the first to d'sappear in approaching a milder sky. The American species is most abundant and of the largest size between the parallels of 43° and 48° north latitude, which includes the whole of New Brunswick, Nova Scotic, and Prince Edward Island. In these Colonies it most frequently grows in low and mois places, often forming dense masses of wood, of very considerable extent. From its great hardihood and capacity of vegitating with a very small degree of heat, it is enabled to brave the greatest intensity of cold, and is found growing in the vicinity of Hudson's Bay, and in Newfoundland to its northernmost extremity.

The American Larch, like that of Europe, is a magnificent vegetable, with a straight, slender trunk, eighty feet or more in height, and upwards of two feet in diameter. Trees of this size and even larger, are most abundant in the Counties of Kent, Northumberland, and Gloucester, but of greater or less size they abound throughout New Brunswick. The numerous branches of this tree, except near the summit, are horizontal or declining. The bark is smooth and polished on the trank and larger limbs, and rugged on the smaller branches. The leaves are flexible, shorter than those of the European species, and collected in small bunches; they are shed in the autumn and renewed in the spring. The flowers, like those of the Pines, are separate upon the same tree; the male aments, which appear before the leaves, are small, oblong, and scaly, with two yellow anthers under The female flowers are also disposed in aments, and are composed of floral leaves covering two ovaries, which in process of time become small, erect, scaly cones, three or four lines long. At the base of each scale lie two minute winged seeds. On some stocks the cones are violet-colored in the spring instead of green, but this is an accidental variation, as the trees are in no other respects peculiar.

The Larch tree does not bear the least clipping, as the terminating buds send for the branches. The roots spread near the surface of the earth, except the central root, which pushes perpendicularly downwards. If this "top-root" is broken off, or interrupted in its descent, the stem ceases to shoot upwards, and the tree remains a dwarf.

tap

D

Sir A. B. Lambert, in his splendid work on the Pinco, describes two species of American Larch—Larix Americana, and Larix Microcarpa,—the latter characterized by smaller cones, and more drooping branches. But there would seem no real foundation for the distinction, and Larix Microcarpa is not now considered a distinct species, but merely a variety of the Larix Americana, the difference being occasioned by the influences of soil and situation, which so much affect all the resinous trees. Linnæus states that Larch trees live to the age of

nus as cies

W

or ly

10

or elf

s,

ct

ht a-

ch

he

e,

n-

oic

of

sts

he

n-

he

lly

esè

ine

it

is

ent

its,

in

lly ro-

ion

the

for

are

ing

y a

ing

cet,

four hundred years ; but judging from the number of concentrical circles in large trees, they would seem to attain even a greater age in New Brunswick.

T

23

re

81

Pl

qu

. wi

dea

in

SWI

the

two

trui

or t

bec

yell

The

com

is di

whie

gree

the i

dera

full

annu

grou

it to

grain

time

prese

snoce

its gr Sifty t been Ta Bluns

the co

in the

The

Pr

T

1

Properties and Uses. — Michaux the younger says — "The wood of the American Larch is superior to any species of Fine or Sprnce, and unites e'I the properties which distinguish the European species, being exceedingly strong, and singularly durable." Tredgold says it is extremely durable in all situations, failing only where any other wood would fail; and for this property of durability it has been celebrated from the time of Vitruvias, who regrets that it could not be easily transported to Rome, where such a wood would have been so valuable. It appears, however, that this was sometimes done, for we are told that Tiberius caused the Naumachiarian Bridge, constructed by Augustus, and afterwards burnt, to be rebuilt of Larch planks brought from Rhætia. Among these was a trunk 120 feet in length, which excited the admiration of all Rome. Wribeking, in his celebrated work on Bridges, says that Larch is preferable to the Pine, the Pineaster, or the Fir, for constructing the arches of wooden Bridges.

"Many encomiums (says Hanbury in speaking of this tree) have been bestowed on the timber of the Larch; and we find such a favorable account of it in ancient authors as should induce us to think it would be proper for almost any use. Evelyn writes a story of Witsen, a Dutch writer, that a ship built of this timber and Cypress had been found in the Numidian Sea, twel're fathoms under water, sound and entire, and reduced to such a hardness as to resist the sharpest tool, after it had lain submerged above 1400 years. Certain it is, this is an excellent would for ship and house building."

The borderers on the Lake of Geneva prefer it for building their vessels. In some parts of Kanischatka it arrives at a considerable size, and is there used for ships, which last extremely well.

Painters, from the time of Pliny to that of Raphael, trusted their works to this wood, which the Roman Naturalist styles *immortale lignum*.

The wood of the American Larch is highly esteemed in New Brutswick and the other North American Colonies for ship building, especially for knees, the butt of the stem and one of the principal roots forming together the angle required. For ship planks it is also much used; and few descriptions of wood, if any, are superior to it for this purpose. It is now exported largely to Great Britain, of specific dimensions, for Railway Sleepers, for which it would seem to be admirably adapted, not only from its strength and durability, but because it bears driving bolts and nails better than any other kind of the resinous woods. It is peculiarly adapted for flooring-boards in situations where there is much wear, and for staircases; in the latter, its fine color when rubbed with oil, renders it greatly preferable to any painted wood, from economy alone. It is also well adapted for doors, shutters, and the like, as from the beautiful color of the wood when varnished, painting is not necessary. It makes excellent tree nails, little if at all inferior to those of the Acacie, or Locust tree.

The wood of the Larch tree is said to be much improved in hardness by barking the trees in spring, and felling them late in the autumn. The wood becomes very hard by seasoning, burns with difficulty, and does not readily absorb water. The weight of a cubic foot when dry, varies from thirty five to forty one pounds.

| Representing | the mean | strength of Oak by | 100, tha | tof | Larch will | be 103. |
|--------------|----------|---------------------|----------|-----|------------|---------|
| · · · · · | ** | stiffness of Oak by | 100, | 66 | 66 | 79. |
| 46 | 66 | toughness of Oak by | 100, | 6.6 | ** | 134. |
| | , | | | | | |

It is therefore stronger and much tougher than Oak, but not so stiff; and it has been recommended by Tredgold that, with a view to improve the stiffness of the wood for joists and beams, further experiments should be made of barking trees some time before they are felled. From the form of the tree, barking could be easily accomplished as far as necessary.

ge

ri-

ro-

nd

ns,

itv

le.

ds

a

g,

he

ed

nt

se.

er,

ol.

int

In

\r

nis

nd

he

d.

re

of ly

ng

ly

ir-

a-

rs, ed,

or

k-

er. ls.

88

he

es

An infusion, or tea, of the Larch buds is highly commended as an anti-scorbutic. The young shoots distilled afford a fragrant essential oil. Turpentine is never extracted from the American Larch, as from the similar species in Europe.

The many admirable qualities of Larch timber, and its acknowledged value, require that some judicious measures should be adopted to prevent the great waste and destruction of Larch trees now taking place in New Brunswick.

CYPRESS.--Genus Cupressus.

Natural Order-Conifera.

The Cypress of New Brunswick (always called "Cedar") is the Cupressus of Pliny, and the Cyparissus of Virgil; it must by no means be confounded, as frequently happens, with the Southern Cedar, which is of the Juniper tribe, nor yet with the Cedar of Lebanon, which belongs strictly to the Pine family, and is designated by Botanists, *Pinus Cedrus*. Only one species of this genus is found in New Brunswick, and is thus described—

WHITT CEDAR-Cupressus Thyoides.

Description.—The White Cedar grows almost always in wet ground. In swamps, the trees sometimes stand so thick, that the light can hardly penetrate their foliage. It seldom exceeds forty or fifty feet in height, and rarely more than two feet in diameter. When the Write Cedars are close and compressed, the trunk is straight, perpendicular, and destitute of branches to the height of fifteen or twenty feet.

The epidermis is very thin on the young stocks; but, as they grow older, it becomes thick, of a soft filaceous texture, and of a reddish color. When cut, a yellow transparent resin of an agreeable odour exudes, a very small quantity. The foliage is evergreen; each leaf is a little branch numercusly subdivided, and composed of smell, acute, imbricated sceles, on the back of which a minute gland is discerned with the lens. In the angle of these ramifications grow the flowers, which are scarcely visible, and which produce very small rugged cones, of a greenish tint, which changes to blueish in the autumn, when they open to release the fine seeds.

The concentrical circles are always perfectly distinct, even in stocks of considerable size; but their number and compactness prove that the tree arrives at its full growth only after a long lapse of years. Michaux states that he counted 277 annual layers in a trunk twenty one inches in diameter, at five feet from the ground; and 47 in a plant only eight inches thick at the surface, which proved it to be then fifty years old.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the White Cedar is light, soft, fine grained, and easily wrought. When perfectly seasoned, and exposed some time to the light, it is of a rosy lue. It has a strong aromatic odour, which it preserves as long as it is guarded from humidity. The perfect wood resists the succession of dryness and moisture for a great length of time, and this constitutes its great value for fencing. Rails of split Cedar have been known to last for fifty to sixty years, when deprived of the bark. Shingles of White Cedar have been known to last upwards of thirty years.

The largest stocks of the Whit. Cedar are now much sought after in New Brunswick by Boat Builders, who use it when sawed into very thin boards, for

the construction of light Boats, especially for those used in the Whale Fishery. The superior fitness of this wood for various household utensils, has given rise

in the United States to a distinct class of Mechanics, called "Cedar Coopers,"

2

who principally fabricate large and small tubs, pails, churns, and other household utensils, as well for export as for home consumption. This ware, instead of becoming dull like that of other wood, becomes whiter and smoother by use. It is esteemed the best wood in which to preserve oils. Charcoal, highly esteemed in the manafacture of Gunpowder, is made of young stocks about an inch and a half in diameter, deprived of their bark. The seasoned wood affords a beautiful lamp-black, lighter and more intensely colored, though less abundant than that obtained from the Pine.

ARBOR VIT.E.--Genus Thuya.

There is but one species of the Trees of the genus *Thuya*, in New Brunswick, which have ever been confounded with the White Cedar, owing to their both being found in swamps, the similarity of their foilage, their general resemblance when growing, and the equal durability of their wood.

AMERICAN ARBOR VITE—Thuya Occidentalis.

Description.—This species of Thuya, the only one that has been found in America, is considered the most interesting of the genus, for the valuable properties of its wood. It abounds in favorable situations in New Brunswick, and is found as far north as latitude 48°50'. South of latitude 45° it becomes rare, and solitary stocks only are seen on the sides of torrents, and the banks of a few Rivers in the Northern States of the Union.

Two varieties have been noticed in New Brnnswick, which have been designated " Striped-leaved," and " Sweet-scented."

The Arbor Vitæ is sometimes upwards of forty feet in height, with a diameter of two feet and more at the base. Usually however it is not more than ten or fifteen inches in diameter at five feet from the ground. From the number of concentrical circles in stocks of this size, its growth must be extremely slow. They are more compressed near the centre, as in the Cyprus and White Cedar, which is contrary to the arrangement observed in the Oaks, the Beeches, and the Maples.

The foliage is evergreen, numerously ramified, and flattened or spread. The leaves are small, opposite, imbricated scales; when bruised they diffuse a strong aromatic odonr. The sexes are separate upon the same tree. The male flowers are in the form of small cones; to the female blossom succeeds a yellowish fruit about four lines in length, composed of oblong scales, which open through their whole length for the escape of several minute sceds, surmounted by a short wing.

A cool soil seems to be indispensable to its growth. It is never seen on the uplands among the Beeches, Birches, and Maples, but is found on the rocky edges of the innumerable streams and small lakes scattered over New Brunswick. It frequently occupies exclusively, or in great part, swamps from fifty to one hundred acres in extent, some of which are accessible only in the winter, when they are frozen and covered with deep snow. It abounds exactly in proportion to the degree of humidity, and in the driest marshes it is mingled with the Black Spruce, Hemlock Spruce, the Yellow Birch, the Black Ash, and a few stocks of the White Pine. In all these marshes the surface is covered with a bed of Sphagnum so thick and surcharged with moisture, that the foot sinks half-leg deep, while the water rises under its pressure.

The full grown Arbor Vite is easily distinguished by its shape and foliage. The trunk tapers rapidly from a very large base to a very slender summit, and is ladon with branches for four fifths of its length. The principal limbs, widely dis of o

ligh size ligh its t or t upo the F

odor The mad Wh and the unifo

last all c tinue has l to ge begin dural comm used of It med nd a tiful that

ick, both ince

l in proand are, few

sigeter

n or r. of low. dar, and

The ong vers ruit heir hort

the lges It unhey the ice, the ageep,

age. and lely distant, and placed at right angles with the body, give birth to a great number of drooping secondary branches, whose foliage resembles that of the White Cedar.

On the borders of the lakes, where it has room, and enjoys the benefit both of light and air, it rises perpendicularly, grows more rapidly, and attains a greater size than when crowded in the swamps, where its thick foliage intercepts the light, and impedes the circulation of air. It has been remarked, that in swamps its trunk is rarely straight, but is more or less curved. Its sides swell into two or three large ridges, which are a continuation of the principal roots. The bark upon the body is slightly furrowed, smooth to the touch, and very white when the tree stands exposed.

Properties and Uses.—The wood of the Arbor Vitæ is reddish, somewhat odorous, very light, soft and fine-grained, and takes high rank for durability. The wood so closely resembles that of the White Cedar, that no distinction is made between them, and they are applied indifferently to the same uses. The White Cedar is a taller tree, of a more uniform diameter, more rapid in its growth, and the wood is a little inferior in durability. From the shape of the trunk of the Arbor Vitæ, it is difficult to procure sticks of considerable length, and an uniform diameter.

The posts of rural fence, whether of White Cedar or Abor Vitæ, are said to last twice as long in argillaceous as in sandy lands. Care should be taken in all cases to strip them entirely of the bark. While the use of such fences continue, the utmost economy should be exercised in cutting the Arbor Vitæ, which has hitherto been used in the most extravagant manner, as if it were an object to get rid of it as much as possible. As an article of export to England, it is beginning to be in demand; and so soon as its many useful qualities and great durability are fully understood there, it will undoubtedly become an article of commerce.

